

things observed in the Church, and some of them were  
always reformed the Church, and some of them were  
quieting and appeasing of the Church, to show the same, and to show  
contained in that book, and if the Willing of the Church be to be done  
for the reformation of the Church, the Church shall

**T**hough it be apparent in the Church, and some of them were  
the Church in the Church, and some of them were  
it is not wrong, but wrong for the Church, and some of them were  
the same in any language, that they themselves understand  
And all Priests and Ministers shall be bound to say daily the Morning and Evening  
prayer, or, at least, except they be let by sickness, or other cause, to say  
And the same shall be in every Parish Church or Chapel, and in every  
being otherwise, as before, shall say the same in the Parish Church or Chapel, and in every  
shall, and shall tell a full service, a conference with before, and shall, and shall  
come to hear God's word, and to pray with him.

## ¶ Of CEREMONIES, why some be abolished, and some retained.

**O**f such Ceremonies as be used in the Church, and have been  
the institution of man; some at the first were devised, and some  
vised, and yet at length turned to abuse, and some of them  
the Church by unlearned devotion, and some of them were  
and for because they were wanted at in the Church, and some of them were  
more abuses, which not only for their use, but for the Church, and some of them were  
much blinded the people, and obscured the glory of God, and some of them were  
and clean rejected. Other there be which although they were devised, and some of them were  
it is thought good to reserve them still, as well for the decent order of the Church,  
the which they were first devised, as because they be useful to the Church, and some of them were  
things done in the Church, as the Apostle teacheth, when he saith, that the  
the keeping or omitting of a Ceremony in it, is a thing which is  
the willful, and contemptuous transgression, breaking of the Church's  
pline, is no small offence before God.

Let all things be done among you, saith S. Paul, as we have seen and are ordered  
pointment of the which order pertained, not to private men, therefore as touching  
to take in hand, nor presume to appointe what any private man commandeth  
Christ's Church, except he be lawfully called and authorized thereunto.

And whereas in this our time the minds of men are so divers, that some of them  
great matter of conscience, to depart from a practice, the use of which  
they be so addicted to their old customs: and some of them are so  
fangled, that they would innovate all things, and some of them are so  
like them but that is new: it was thought expedient, both to much to  
to please and satisfy either of these parties as how to please God, and preserve  
And yet lest any man should be offended, which was the reason made for the same  
tain causes rendered, why some of the ancient Ceremonies be yet retained, and  
retained and kept still.

Some are put away, because the great excess and abuses of them hath been  
these latter dayes, that the burthen of them was too great for the Church, and some of them were  
time complained, that they were grown to such a burden, that the state of the  
people was in worse case, concerning this matter, than were the Jews. And because  
led, that such yoke & burden should be taken away, as much as was possible.

But what would S. Augustine have said, if he had seen the Ceremonies of the Church  
among us, whereunto the multitude used in his time was not to be compared, but  
excessive multitude of Ceremonies was so great, and many of them so dark, and  
did more confound and darken, then declare, that for such Ceremonies, which

And besides this, Christ's Gospel is not a ceremonial Law, as much as  
was but it is a religion to serve God, not in bondage of the Letter, or the  
freedom of the Spirit, being content onely with those Ceremonies which  
a decent order and godly discipline, and such as be fit to put up the heart  
to the remembrance of his duty to God, by some notable and special  
whereby he might be edified.

Furthermore, the most weighty cause of the abolishing of some Ceremonies

**Proper Lessons to bee read for the first Lessons both  
at Morning and Evening Prayer, on the Sundayesthorow-  
out the year, and for some also the second Lessons.**

<i>Sundayes of Advent.</i>	<i>g Mattens.</i>	<i>g Evensong.</i>
1	Isaiah 1.	Isaiah 2.
2	5	24
3	29	26
4	30	32
<i>Sundayes af- ter Christ- mas.</i>		
1	Isaiah 37.	Isaiah 38.
2	41	43
<i>Sundayes af- ter the E- piphany.</i>		
1	Isaiah 44.	Isaiah 46.
2	52	53
3	55	56
4	57	58
5	59	64
<i>Septuag- esima.</i>	Gen. 1.	Gen. 2.
<i>Octavesima.</i>	Gen. 3.	Gen. 6.
<i>Quinquag- esima.</i>	9	12
<i>Trini- ty.</i>		
1. Sunday.	Gen. 19.	Gen. 22.
2	27	34
3	39	42
4	43	45
5	Exod. 3.	Exod. 5.
6	9	10
<i>After day.</i>		
1. Lesson.	Exod. 12.	Exod. 14.
2. Lesson.	Rom. 6.	Actes 2.

**¶ Sundayes after Trinity.**

<i>The first.</i>	<i>g Mattens.</i>	<i>g Evensong.</i>
1	Joshua 10.	Joshua 23.
2	Judg. 4.	Judg. 5.
3	1. Sam. 2.	1. Sam. 3.
4	1. Sam. 12.	1. Sam. 13.
5	15	17
6	2. Sam. 12.	2. Sam. 21.
7	22	24
8	1. King. 13.	1. King. 17.
9	18	19
10	21	22
11	2. King. 5.	2. King. 9.
12	10	18
13	19	23
14	Jerem. 5.	Jerem. 22.
15	35	36
16	Ezek. 2.	Ezek. 14.
17	16	18
18	20	24
19	Dan. 3.	Daniel 6.
20	Joel 2.	Micah 6.
21	Habak. 2.	Prov. 1.
22	Prov. 2.	3
23	11	12
24	13	14
25	15	16
26	17	19

**¶ LESSONS Proper for  
Holy-dayes.**

**¶ Sundayes after Easter.**

<i>The first</i>	<i>g Mattens.</i>	<i>g Evensong.</i>
1	Numbers 16.	Num. 22.
2	23	25
3	Deut. 4.	Deut. 5.
4	6	7
5	8	9
<i>Sunday after Ascension day.</i>	Deut. 12.	Deut. 13.
<i>Whitsunday</i>		
1. Lesson.	Deut. 16.	Wisd. 1.
2. Lesson.	Act. 10. Then Peter opened his mouth, &c.	Act. 19. It for- tuned, &c. unto, After these, &c.
<i>Trinity Sun- day.</i>		
1. Lesson.	Gen. 18.	Joth. 1.
2. Lesson.	Matth. 3.	

<i>S. Andrew.</i>	<i>g Mattens.</i>	<i>g Evensong.</i>
	Proverbs 20.	Proverbs 21.
<i>S. Tho. Ap.</i>	23	24
<i>Nativity of Christ.</i>		
1. Lesson.	Isa. 9.	Is. 7. God spake once again to Achaz.
2. Lesson.	Luke 2. unto, And unto men good will.	Titus 3. The kindnesse and love, &c. unto foolishnesse.
<i>S. Steven.</i>		
1. Lesson.	Prov. 28.	Eccles. 4.
2. Lesson.	Actes 6. and 7.	Act. 7. When Steven full of faith, &c. unto And when for- tie years, &c.
<i>S. John.</i>		
1. Lesson.	Eccles. 5.	Eccles. 6.
2. Lesson.	Revel. 1.	Revel. 22.



# Proper Lessons.

	g Mattens.	g Evensong.		g Mattens.	g Evensong.
Innocents day.	Jere. 31. unto	Wisd. 1.	Ascension day.	Deut. 10.	2. Kings 2.
Circumcision	Moreover I heard Ephraim		Munday in Whitsun week.		
1. Lesson.	Gen. 17.	Deut. 10. unto	1. Lesson.	Gen. 11. unto	Nu. 11. Gather
2. Lesson.	Rom. 2.	And now Israel, &c.		These are the generations of Sem.	unto me, &c.
Epiphanie.		Colof. 2.	3. Lesson.	1. Cor. 12.	unto Moyses and the, &c.
1. Lesson.	Isai. 40.	Isai. 49.			
2. Lesson.	Luk. 3. unto So	John 2. unto	Tuesday in Whitsun week.	1. Sam. 19. Da-	Deut. 30.
Conversion of S. Paul.	that hee was supposed to be, &c.	After this he went to Capernaum.	S. Barnaba.	vid came to Samuel, &c.	
1. Lesson.	Wisd. 5.	Wisd. 6.	1. Lesson.	Eccles. 10.	Eccles. 12.
2. Lesson.	Actes 22. unto	Actes 26.	2. Lesson.	Actes 14.	Actes 13. unto
	They heard him.				After certain dayes.
Purification of Mary.	Wisd. 9.	Wisd. 12.	S. Joh. Bapt.		
S. Matthias	Wisd. 19.	Eccles. 1.	1. Lesson.	Malac. 3.	Malac. 4.
Annunciati on of Mary.	Eccles. 2.	Eccles. 3.	2. Lesson.	Math. 23.	Matt. 24. unto
Wednes. before Easter.	Hosea 13.	Hosea 14.	S. Peter.		When Jesus &c.
Thurs. before Easter.	Daniel 9.	Jer. 31.	1. Lesson.	Eccles. 15.	Eccles. 19.
Good Fri day.	Gen. 22.	Isai. 53.	2. Lesson.	Actes 3.	Actes 4.
Easter Eve.	Zach. 9.	Exod. 13.	S. James.	Eccles. 23.	Eccles. 22.
Mun. in Easter weeke.			S. Bartholomew.	25	26
1. Lesson.	Exod. 16.	Exod. 17.	S. Mattheu.	35	38
2. Lesson.	Math. 28.	Actes 3.	S. Michael.	39	44
Tues. in Easter weeke.			S. Luke.	53	Job 1.
1. Lesson.	Exod. 20.	Exod. 32.	Simon and Jude.	Job 24. 25.	Job 43.
2. Lesson.	Luke 24. unto	1. Cor. 15.	All Saints.		
	And behold two of them.		1. Lesson.	Wisd. 3. unto	Wisd. 7. unto
S. Mark.	Eccles. 4.	Eccles. 5.		Blessed is rather the, &c.	His jealousie also.
Philip and Jacob.	Eccles. 7.	Eccles. 9.	2. Lesson.	Hebr. 11. 12. Revelation 19	unto, And saw an Angel stand.

## ¶ Proper Psalmes on certaine dayes.

	g Mattens.	g Evensong.		g Mattens.	g Evensong.
Christmas day.	Psalme 19.	Psalme 89.	Ascension day.	Psalme 8.	Psalme 24.
	45	110		13	68
	85	132		31	108
Easter day.	3	113	Whitsunday	48	104
	57	114		67	145
	111	118			

# ¶ An Almanack for xxxviij. yeers.

The year of our Lord.	The Golden number.	Dominicall Letter.	Septuagefima.	The first day of Lent.	Easter day.	Rogation Sunday.	Ascension day.	Whitfunday.	Advent Sunday.
1633	xix	F	17. Febr.	6. March	21. April	26. May	30. May	9. June	1. Decem
1634	i	E	2. Febr.	19. Febr.	6	11	15	25. May	30. Nov.
1635	ii	D	25. Janu.	11. Febr.	29. Mar.	3	7	17	29
1636	iii	C	14. Febr.	2. March	17. April	22	26	5. June	27
1637	iiii	A	5	23. Febr.	9	14	18	28. May	3. Decem
1638	v	G	21. Janu.	7	25. Mar.	29. April	3	13	2
1639	vi	F	10. Febr.	27	14. April	19. May	23	2. June	1
1640	vii	E	D 2	19	5	10	14	24. May	29. Nov.
1641	viii	C	21. Febr.	10. Mar.	25	30	3. June	13. June	28
1642	ix	B	6	23. Febr.	10	15	19. May	29. May	27
1643	x	A	29. Janu.	15	2	7	11	21	3. Decem
1644	xi	G	F 18. Febr.	6. March	21	26	30	9. June	1
1645	xii	E	2	19. Febr.	6	11	15	25. May	30. Nov.
1646	xiii	D	25. Janu.	11	29. Mar.	3	7	17	29
1647	xiiii	C	14. Febr.	3. March	18. April	23	27	6. June	28
1648	xv	B	A 30. Janu.	16. Febr.	2	7	11	21. May	3. Decem
1649	xvi	G	31	7	25. Mar.	29. April	3	13	2
1650	xvii	F	10. Febr.	27. Febr.	14. April	19. May	23	2. June	1
1651	xviii	E	26. Janu.	12	30. Mar.	4	8	18. May	30. Nov.
1652	xix	D	C 15. Febr.	3. March	18. April	23	27	6. June	28
1653	i	B	6	23. Febr.	10	15	19	29. May	27
1654	ii	A	22. Janu.	8	26. Mar.	30. April	4	14	3. Decem
1655	iii	G	11. Febr.	28	15. April	20. May	24	3. June	2
1656	iiii	F	E 3	20	6	11	15	25. May	30. Nov.
1657	v	D	25. Janu.	11	29. Mar.	3	7	17	29
1658	vi	C	7. Febr.	24	11. April	16	20	30	28
1659	vii	B	31. Janu.	16	3	8	12	22	27
1660	viii	A	G 19. Febr.	7. March	22	27	31	10. June	2. Decem
1661	ix	F	10	27. Febr.	14	19	23	2	1
1662	x	E	26. Janu.	12	30. Mar.	4	8	18. May	30. Nov.
1663	xi	D	15. Febr.	4. March	19. April	24	28	7. June	29
1664	xii	C	B 7	14. Febr.	10	15	19	29. May	27
1665	xiii	A	22. Janu.	8	26. Mar.	30. April	4	14	3. Decem
1666	xiiii	G	11. Febr.	28	15. April	20. May	24	3. June	2
1667	xv	F	3	20	7	12	16	26. May	1
1668	xvi	E	D 19. Janu.	5	22. Mar.	26. April	30. April	10	29. Nov.
1669	xvii	C	7. Febr.	24	11. April	16. May	20. May	30	28
1670	xviii	B	30. Janu.	16	3	8	12	22	27

## ¶ THE GOLDEN NUMBER.

The Golden Number is so called, because it was written in the Kalender with Letters of gold, right at the day whereon the Moon changed: and it is the space of 19. yeers, in the which the Moon returneth to the self same day of the year of the Sunne: and therefore is also called the Cycle of the Moon, in the which the Solstices and Equinoxials do return to all one point in the Zodiaque.

To finde it every year, you must adde one year to the year of Christ (for Christ was born one year of the 19. already past) then divide the whole by 19. and that which resteth is the Golden Number for that year: if there be no surplusage, it is then 19.

¶ Note that the Golden Number and Dominicall Letter doth change every year the first day of January.

¶ Note also that the year of our Lord beginneth the 25. day of March, the same day supposed to be the first day upon which the world was created, and the day when Christ was conceived in the wombe of the Virgin Mary.

¶ January

† JANUARY hath xxxj. dayes.

		Mor. Prayer.		Even. Prayer.	
		1. Les.	2. Les.	1. Les.	2. Les.
1 A	New	Gen. 17	Rom. 2	Deu. 10	Col. 2.
2 b	yeares	Gen. 1.	Mat. 1.	Gen. 2.	Rom. 1
3 c	day.	3	2	4	2
4 d		5	3	5	3
5 e		7	4	8	4
6 f	Epipha-	Jsa. 60	Luke 5	Jsa. 49	Jon. 2.
7 g	nie.	Gen. 9.	Mat. 3.	Gen. 12	Rom. 5
8 A	Lucian.	13	6	14	6
9 b		15	7	16	7
10 c		17	8	18	8
11 d		19	9	20	9
12 e	S. m. Ag	21	10	22	10
13 f	Hillary	23	11	24	11
14 g		25	12	26	12
15 A		27	13	28	13
16 b		29	14	30	14
17 c		31	15	32	15
18 d	Prisca,	33	16	34	16
19 e		35	17	37	1. cor. 1
20 f	Fabian.	38	18	39	2
21 g	Agnes.	40	19	41	3
22 A	Vincent	42	20	43	4
23 b		44	21	45	5
24 c		46	22	47	6
25 d	Com. of	Wif. 5	Aet. 22	Wif. 6	Aet. 26
26 e	Paul.	Ge. 48	Mat. 23	Ge. 49	1. cor. 7
27 f		50	24	Ex. 1.	8
28 g		Ex. 2.	25	3	9
29 A		4	26	5	10
30 b		7	27	8	11
31 c		9	28	10	12

† FEBRUARY hath xxviij. dayes.

		Mor. Prayer.		Even. Prayer.	
		1. Les.	2. Les.	1. Les.	2. Les.
1 d	Fast.	Ex. 11.	Mar. 1.	Ex. 12.	1. co. 13
2 e	Pu. Ma.	Wif. 9	2	wif. 12	14
3 f	Blasii.	Ex. 13.	3	Ex. 14.	15
4 g		15	4	16	16
5 A	Agathe.	17	5	18	2. cor. 1
6 b		19	6	20	2
7 c		21	7	22	3
8 d		23	8	24	4
9 e		32	9	33	5
10 f		34	10	Leu. 18	6
11 g	Sol in	Lev. 19	11	20	7
12 A	Pif.	26	12	Nu. 11	8
13 b		Nu. 12	13	13	9
14 c	Valen-	14	14	16	10
15 d	tine.	17	15	20	11
16 e		21	16	22	12
17 f		23	17	24	13
18 g		25	18	27	Gal. 1.
19 A		30	2	31	2
20 b		32	3	35	3
21 c		36	4	Deu. 1.	4
22 d		Deu. 2.	5	3	5
23 e	Fast.	4	6	5	6
24 f	S. Mat-	wil. 19	7	Ecl. 1.	Eph. 1.
25 A	thias.	Deu. 5	8	Deu. 7	2
26 g		8	9	9	3
27 b		10	10	11	4
28 c		12	11	13	5

† MARCH hath xxxj. dayes.

		Mor. Prayer.		Even. Prayer.	
		1. Les.	2. Les.	1. Les.	2. Les.
1 d	David.	Deu. 16	Luk. 12	Deu. 17	Eph. 6
2 e	Cedde.	18	13	19	Phila.
3 f		20	14	21	2
4 g		22	15	24	3
5 A		25	16	26	4
6 b		27	17	28	Col. 1.
7 c	Perpe-	29	18	30	2
8 d	tue.	31	19	32	3
9 e		33	20	34	4
10 f	Equin.	Joel. 1.	21	Joel. 2.	1. Th. 2
11 g		3	22	4	2
12 A	S. m. Ar	5	23	6	3
13 b	Gregor.	7	24	8	4
14 c		9	John. 1	10	5
15 d		23	3	24	2. Th. 3
16 e		Judg. 1	3	Judg. 2	2
17 f		3	4	4	3
18 g	Edward	5	5	6	1. Tim. 1
19 A		7	6	8	2. 5.
20 b		9	7	10	4
21 c	Bene-	11	8	12	5
22 d	dict.	13	9	14	6
23 e		15	10	16	3. Tim. 4
24 f		17	11	18	2
25 g	Ann. of	Ecl. 2	12	Ecl. 3.	3
26 A	Mary.	Jud. 19	13	Jud. 2.	4
27 b	Imit R.	21	14	Ruth.	1. Th. 1
28 c	Car.	Ruth. 2	15	16	2. 5.
29 d		4	16	1. Sa. 1.	Phile.
30 e		1. Sa. 2.	17	2	Heb. 1
31 f		4	18	5	2

† APRIL hath xxx. dayes.

		Mor. Prayer.		Even. Prayer.	
		1. Les.	2. Les.	1. Les.	2. Les.
1 d		1. Sa. 6	Jon. 1.	1. Sa. 7	Heb. 3.
2 e		8	20	9	4
3 f	Richard	10	21	11	5
4 g	Ambr.	12	Ad. 1.	13	6
5 d		14	2	15	7
6 e		16	3	17	8
7 f		18	4	19	9
8 g		20	5	21	10
9 A		22	6	23	11
10 b		24	7	25	12
11 c	Sol in	26	8	27	13
12 d	Tan.	28	9	29	14
13 e		30	10	31	15
14 f		1. Sa. 1.	11	2. Sa. 1.	16
15 g		3	12	4	17
16 A		5	13	6	18
17 b		7	14	8	1. Pet. 1
18 c		9	15	10	2
19 d	Alphog.	11	16	12	3
20 e		13	17	14	4
21 f		15	18	16	5
22 g		17	19	18	2. Pet. 1
23 A	S. Georg	19	20	20	3
24 b		21	21	22	4
25 c	Marke	Ecl. 4	22	Ecl. 5	1. Jo. 1
26 d	Evan.	2. fa. 23	23	2. fa. 24	2
27 e		1. ki. 1.	24	1. ki. 2.	3
28 f		3	25	4	4
29 g		5	26	6	5
30 A		7	27	8	6

¶ MAY hath xxxj. dayes.

Mor.Prayer.		Even.Prayer.	
1. Les.	2. Les.	1. Les.	2. Les.
Phil <sup>o</sup> Eccl.7	Act. 8. Eccl.9	Inde	
Jacob. 1.Ki.9	28	1.Ki.10	Rom.1
Invent. 11	Mat.1.	12	2
of the 13	2	14	3
croffe. 15	3	16	4
Jo.Port 17	4	18	5
19	5	20	5
21	6	22	7
2.Ki.1 7	2.Ki.3.	8	
3	8	4	9
5	9	6	10
Sol m 7	10	8	11
Gem. 9	11	10	12
11	12	12	13
13	13	14	14
15	14	16	15
17	15	18	16
19	16	20	1.cor.1
Dauft. 21	17	22	2
23	18	24	3
25	19	26	4
Efd.3 20	4	5	
5	21	6	6
7	22	9	7
Efd.1 23	23	10	8
Auga- 4	24	5	9
ftan. 6	25	8	10
9	26	10	11
13	27	Eft. 1.	12
Eft. 2. 28	3	13	
4	Mar.1.	5	14

¶ JUNE hath xxx. dayes.

Mor.Prayer.		Even.Prayer.	
1. Les.	2. Les.	1. Les.	2. Les.
Eft. 6. Mar.2.	Eft. 7. 1.co.15		
8	3	9	16
Nicho. Job 1.	4	Job 2.	2.cor.1
3	5	4	2
Boni- 5	6	6	3
face. 7	7	8	4
9	8	10	5
11	9	12	6
13	10	14	7
15	11	16	8
Bar.Ap. Ecc.10	Ad.14	Ecc.12	Ad.15
S.m.Cz. Jo.1.18	mar.12	Job 19	2.cor.9
Solft. 20	13	21	10
esti. 22	14	23	11
24.25.	15	26.27.	12
28	16	29	13
30	Luk.1.	31	Gal. 1.
32	2	33	2
34	3	35	3
Edward 36	4	37	4
38	5	39	5
40	6	41	6
Fast. 42	7	Pro.1.	Eph.1.
Ja.Bap. Mal.3.	Mat.3.	Mal.4	Mat.14
Pro. 2.	Luk.8.	Pro. 3.	Eph.2.
4	9	5	3
6	10	7	4
8	11	9	5
Fast. 10	12	Pro.12	Eph.6

¶ JULY hath xxxj. dayes.

Mor.Prayer.		Even.Prayer.	
1. Les.	2. Les.	1. Les.	2. Les.
Pro.12	Luk.13	Pro.13	Phil.1
14	14	15	2
16	15	17	3
18	16	19	4
20	17	21	Col. 1.
22	18	23	2
24	19	25	3
26	20	27	4
28	21	29	1.Th.1
31	22	Eccl.1	2
Eccl.3 23	3	3	3
24	4	5	4
Sol m- 6	John.1	7	5
Lio. 8	2	9	2.Th.1
10	3	11	2
12	4	Jer.1.	3
14	5	3	1.Ti.1
16	6	5	2.3
18	7	7	4
20	8	9	5
22	9	11	6
24	10	13	2.Ti.1
26	11	15	2
28	12	17	3
30	13	Eccl.29	4
Annec. Jer.18	14	Jer.49	Tit. 1.
20	15	21	2.3
22	16	23	Phile.
24	17	25	Heb.1
26	18	27	2
28	19	29	3

¶ AUGUST hath xxxj. dayes.

Mor.Prayer.		Even.Prayer.	
1. Les.	2. Les.	1. Les.	2. Les.
Lamas. Jer.30.	Joh.20	Jer.31.	Heb.4.
32	21	33	5
34	22	35	6
36	23	37	7
38	24	39	8
40	25	41	9
42	26	43	10
44	27	45.46	11
47	28	48	12
49	29	50	13
51	30	52	Jam.1.
Lam.1.	10	Lam.2	2
3	11	4	3
5	12	Ezek.2	4
Ezek.3 13	6	5	
7	14	13	1.Pet.1
14	15	18	2
16	16	34	3
18	17	Dan.2	4
20	18	4	5
22	19	6	2.Pet.1
24	20	8	2
26	21	10	3
28	22	Ec.29.	1.Joh.1
30	23	Dan.12	2
[*] 13 24	14	3	
Ofc. 1. 25	15	Ofc.2.3	4
26	16	5.6.	5
27	17	8	2.3.Joh
28	18	10	Jude.

SEPTEMBER hath xxx. dayes.

		Mor. Prayer.		Even. Prayer.	
		1. Les.	2. Les.	1. Les.	2. Les.
1	f Gyles.	Hof. 13	Mat. 2.	Hof. 12	Rom. 2
2	g	Joel 1.	3	Joel 2.	3
3	A	3	4	Am. 1.	4
4	b Dogge	Am. 2.	5	3	5
5	c dayes	4	6	5	6
6	d end.	6	7	7	7
7	e Enur. b	8	8	9	8
8	f Nat. of	Obad. 1	9	Jona. 1	9
9	g Mary.	Jon. 2. 3	10	4	10
10	A	Mic. 1.	11	Mic. 2.	11
11	b	3	12	4	12
12	c Sol in	5	13	6	13
13	d Lib.	7	14	Nah. 1.	14
14	e Holy cr.	Nah. 2	15	3	15
15	f Equiv.	Hab. 1.	16	Hab. 2.	16
16	g Autum.	3	17	Zeph. 1	cor. 1
17	A Lambert	Zeph. 2	18	3	2
18	b	Hag. 1.	19	Hag. 2.	3
19	c	Zec. 1.	20	Zec. 2. 3	4
20	d Fast.	4. 5.	21	6	5
21	e S. Mat.	Ecc. 33	22	Ecc. 38	6
22	f shew.	Zec. 7.	23	Zec. 8.	7
23	g	9	24	10	8
24	A	11	25	12	9
25	b	13	26	14	10
26	c Cyprian	Mal. 1.	27	Mal. 2.	11
27	d	3	28	4	12
28	e	Tob. 1	Mar. 1.	Tob. 2.	13
29	f S. Mich.	Ecc. 39	2	Ec. 44	14
30	g Hierom	Tob. 3.	3	Tob. 4.	15

OCTOBER hath xxxj. dayes.

		Mor. Prayer.		Even. Prayer.	
		1. Les.	2. Les.	1. Les.	2. Les.
1	A Remige	(*) Mar. 4.	Tob. 6.	1. co. 15	
2	b	Tob. 7	5	8	2. cor. 1
3	c	9	6	10	2
4	d	11	7	12	3
5	e	13	8	14	4
6	f Faith.	Judit. 1	9	Judit. 2	5
7	g	3	10	4	6
8	A	5	11	6	7
9	b Dennis.	7	12	8	8
10	c	9	13	10	9
11	d	11	14	12	10
12	e S. in Sc.	13	15	14	11
13	f Edward	15	16	16	12
14	g	Wif. 1.	Lu. di. 1	Wif. 2	13
15	A	3	di. 1.	4	Gal. 1.
16	b	5	2	6	2
17	c Echeld.	7	3	8	3
18	d S. Luke	Ecc. 51	4	Job 1.	4
19	e Evan.	Wif. 9	5	vif. 10	5
20	f	11	6	12	6
21	g	13	7	14	Eph. 1.
22	A	15	8	16	2
23	b	17	9	18	3
24	c	19	10	Eccl. 1.	4
25	d Crispin.	Eccl. 2	11	3	5
26	e	4	12	5	6
27	f Fast.	6	13	7	Phil. 1.
28	g Sim. & Jo.	24. 25	14	Job 42	2
29	A Jude.	Eccl. 8	15	Eccl. 9	3
30	b	10	16	11	4
31	c Fast.	12	17	13	Col. 1.

NOVEMBER hath xxx. dayes.

		Mor. Prayer.		Even. Prayer.	
		1. Les.	2. Les.	1. Les.	2. Les.
1	d All	Wif. 3	he. 11. 17	Wif. 3	Reu. 1
2	e S. Anns.	Ecc. 14	Lu. 18.	Ecc. 15	Col. 2
3	f	16	19	17	3
4	g	18	20	19	4
5	A Pa. conf.	20	21	21	1. Th. 1
6	b Leonard	22	22	23	2
7	c	24	23	25	3
8	d	27	24	28	4
9	e	29	John 1.	30	5
10	f	31	2	32	2. Th. 1
11	g S. Mart.	33	3	34	3
12	A S. in Sag	35	4	36	4
13	b Brice.	37	5	38	1. Tim. 1
14	c	39	6	40	2. 3
15	d Machnt.	41	7	42	4
16	e	43	8	44	5
17	f Hugh b.	45	9	46	6
18	g	47	10	48	7
19	A	49	11	50	8
20	b Edmund	51	12	Baru. 1	9
21	c king.	Bar. 2.	13	3	4
22	d Cicely.	4	14	5	Tit. 1
23	e Clem.	6	15	Ifa. 1.	2. 3
24	f	Ifa. 2.	16	3	Phile. 1
25	g Katho.	4	17	5	Heb. 1
26	A rine.	6	18	7	2
27	b	8	19	9	3
28	c	10	20	11	4
29	d Fast.	12	21	13	5
30	e And. ep	Pro. 26	Act. 1.	Pro. 21	6

DECEMBER hath xxxj. dayes.

		Mor. Prayer.		Even. Prayer.	
		1. Les.	2. Les.	1. Les.	2. Les.
1	f	Ifa. 14.	Act. 2.	Ifa. 15.	Heb. 1
2	g	16	3	17	2
3	A	18	4	19	3
4	b	20. 22.	5	22	10
5	c	23	6	24	11
6	d Nicho.	25	dim. 7.	26	12
7	e las.	27	dim. 7.	28	13
8	f Concep.	29	8	30	Jam. 1
9	g Ma.	31	9	32	2
10	A	33	10	34	3
11	b S. m Ca.	35	11	36	4
12	c	37	12	38	5
13	d Luci.	39	13	40	1. Pet. 1
14	e	41	14	42	2
15	f	43	15	44	3
16	g O sapi.	45	16	46	4
17	A entia.	47	17	48	5
18	b	49	18	50	2. Pet. 1
19	c	51	19	52	3
20	d Fast.	53	20	54	4
21	e Thomas	Pro. 23	21	Pro. 24	1. Joh. 1
22	f Ap.	Ifa. 55.	22	Ifa. 56.	2
23	g	57	23	48	3
24	A Fast.	59	24	50	4
25	b Christm.	Ifa. 9.	Luke 2	Ifa. 7.	Tit. 1
26	c S. Sever	Pro. 28	act. 6. 7	Eccl. 4	Act. 2
27	d S. John	Eccl. 3	Rev. 1.	Eccl. 6	Rev. 2
28	e Innocen.	J. 31.	Act. 25	Wif. 1.	Jo. 5
29	f	Ifa. 61.	26	Ifa. 62	2. Joh. 1
30	g	63	27	64	3. Joh. 1
31	A Silvest.	65	28	66	Jude. 1



- August 26. At this mark (\*) Note, that the 13. of Daniel, touching the History of Susanna, is to be read untill these words. *And King Assages, &c.*
- October 1. At this mark (\*\*) Note that the 6. of Exodus is to be read at Morning Prayer, unto these words, *These be the heads, &c.*
- November 7. At this mark [†] Note that the beginning of the 26. Chapter of Ecclesiasticus, unto, *But when one is, &c.* must be read with the 25. Chapter.
- November 17. At this mark [‡] Note that the 46. Chapter of Ecclesiasticus is to be read unto these words, *After this be told, &c.*

These to be observed for Holy dayes, and none other.

That is to say, All Sundayes in the year. The dayes of the Feasts of the Circumcision of our Lord Jesus Christ. Of the Epiphany. Of the Purification of the blessed Virgin. Of S. Matthias the Apostle. Of the Annunciation of the blessed Virgin. Of S. Marke the Evangelist. Of S. Philip and Jacob the Apostles. Of the Ascension of our Lord Jesus Christ. Of the Nativity of S. John Baptist. Of S. Peter the Apostle. Of S. James the Apostle. Of S. Bartholomew the Apostle. Of S. Matthew the Apostle. Of S. Michael the Archangel. Of S. Luke the Evangelist. Of S. Simon and Jude Apostles. Of all Saints. Of S. Andrew the Apostle. Of S. Thomas the Apostle. Of the Nativity of our Lord. Of S. Steven the Martyr. Of S. John the Evangelist. Of the holy Innocents. Munday and Tuesday in Easter week. Munday and Tuesday in Whitsun week.

Septuagesima.	} before Easter.	9. weeks.	} Rogations.	} after Easter.	5. weeks.
Sexagesima.		8. weeks.			} 7. weeks.
Quinquagesima.		7. weeks.			
Quadragesima.		6. weeks.			8. weeks.
			Whitsunday.		
			Trinity Sunday.		

Rules to know when the Terme beginneth and endeth.

Hilary Terme beginneth the xxiii. day of January (if it be not Sunday, then the next day after) and endeth the xij. of February.

Easter Terme beginneth xviii. dayes after Easter day, and endeth foure daies after Ascension day.

Trinity Terme beginneth xij. dayes after Whitsunday, and endeth the Wednesday fortnight after.

Michaelmas terme beginneth the ix. day of October, if it be not Sunday, and endeth the xxviij. of November.

The Order where Morning and Evening Prayer shall be used and said.

The Morning and Evening prayer shall be used, in the accustomed place of the Church, Chappell, or Chancell, except it shall be otherwise determined by the Ordinary of the place: and the Chancels shall remain as they have done in times past.

And here is to be noted, that the Minister at the time of the Communion, and at all other times in his Ministracion, shall use such Ornaments in the Church, as were in use by authority of Parliament, in the second year of the Reign of EDWARD the sixth, according to the Act of Parliament set forth in the beginning of this Book.

# AN ORDER FOR MORNING PRAYER daily thoroughout the year.

*At the beginning both of Morning Prayer, and likewise of Evening Prayer, the Priest shall read with a loud voice some of these sentences of the Scriptures that follow: And then he shall say thus.*

**A**T what time soever a sinner doth repent him of his sin from the botto me of his heart, I will put all his wickednesse out of my remembrance, saith the Lord.

I do know mine own wickednesse, and my sinne is alway against me.

Turn thy face away from our sinnes (O Lord) and blot out all our offences.

A sorrowfull spirit is a sacrifice to God: despise not (O Lord) humble and contrite hearts.

Rent your hearts and not your garments, and turn to the Lord your God, because he is gentle and mercifull, he is patient, and of much mercy, and such a one that is sorry for your afflictions.

To thee (O Lord God) belongeth mercy and forgiveness, for we have gone away from thee, and have not hearkned to thy voice, whereby we might walk in thy laws which thou hast appointed for us.

Correct us, O Lord, and yet in thy judgement, not in thy fury, lest we should be consumed and brought to nothing.

Amend your livest for the kingdome of God it at hand.

I will go to my Father, and say to him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and against thee: I am no more worthy to be called thy sonne.

Enter not into judgement with thy servants, O Lord: for no flesh is righteous in thy sight.

If we say that we have no sin, we deceive our selves, and there is no truth in us.

**D**EARLY beloved brethren, the Scripture moveth us in sundry places, to acknowledge and confesse our manifold sins and wickednesse, and that we should not dissemble nor cloke them before the face of Almighty God our heavenly Father, but confesse them with an humble, lowly, penitent, and obedient heart, to the end that we may obtain forgiveness of the same by his infinite goodnesse and mercy. And although we ought at all times humbly to acknowledge our sinnes before God: yet ought we most chiesly so to do, when we assemble and meet together, to render thanks for the great benefits that we have received at his hands, to set forth his most worthy praise, to hear his most holy Word, and to ask those things which be requisite and necessary, as well for the body as the soul. Wherefore I pray and beseech you as many as be here present, to accompany me with a pure heart, and humble voice, unto the throne of the heavenly grace, saying after me.

*and likewise of Evening Prayer, the one of these sentences of the Scriptures which is written after the said sentences.*

*A general confession to be said of the whole Congregation after the Ministers kneeling.*

**A**lmighty and most mercifull Father, we have erred and strayed from thy way like lost sheep: we have followed too much the devices and desires of our own hearts: we have offended against thy holy lawes: we have left undone those things which we ought to have done, and we have done those things which we ought not to have done, and there is no health in us: but thou O Lord, have mercy upon us miserable offenders. Spare thou them, O God, which confesse their faults, restore thou them that be penitent, according to thy promises declared unto mankind, in Christ Jesu our Lord; and grant, O most mercifull Father, for his sake, that we may hereafter live a godly, righteous, and sober life, to the glory of thy holy Name. Amen.

*The absolution or remission of sinnes, as be pronounced by the Priest alone.*

**A**lmighty God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which desireth not the death of a sinner, but rather that he may turn from his wickednesse and live: and hath given power and commandment to his Ministers, to declare and pronounce to his people being penitent, the absolution and remission of their sins: He pardoneth and absolveth all them which truly repent, and unfeignedly beleve his holy Gospel. Wherefore we beseech him to grant us true repentance, and his holy Spirit, that those things may please him which we do at this present, and that the rest of our lives hereafter may be pure and holy, so that at the last we may come to his eternall joy, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The people shall answer, Amen.*  
*Then shall the Priest beginne the Lordes prayer with a loud voice.*

**O**ur Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdome come. Thy will be done in earth as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespases, as we forgive them that trespasse against us. And lead us not into temptation: but deliver us from evill. Amen.

*Then likewise he shall say,*  
O Lord open thou our lips.  
*Ans.* And our mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

*Priest.* O God make speed to save us.  
*Ans.* O Lord make haste to help us.  
*Priest.* Glory be to the Father, &c.  
*Ans.* As it was in the beginning, &c.  
Praise ye the Lord.



*Then shall be said or sung this Psalm following.*

Venite, exultemus.

**O** Come, let us sing unto the Lord: let us heartily rejoyce in the strength of our salvation.

Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving: and shew our selves glad in him with Psalmes.

For the Lord is a great God: and a great King above all gods.

In his hand are all the corners of the earth: and the strength of the hills is his also.

The Sea is his, and he made it: and his hands prepared the dry land.

O come let us worship and fall down: and kneel before the Lord our maker.

For he is the Lord our God: and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hands.

To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts: as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness.

When your fathers tempted me: proved me, and saw my works.

Forty yeers long was I grieved with this generation, and said: It is a people that do erre in their hearts, for they have not known my wayes.

Unto whom I sware in my wrath: that they should not enter into my rest.

Glory be to the, &c. As it was, &c.

*Then shall follow certain Psalmes in order, as they be appointed in a Table made for that purpose, except there be proper Psalmes appointed for that day. And at the end of every Psalm, thorough the year, and likewise in the end of Benedicite, Benedictus, Magnificat, and Nunc dimittis, shall be repeated.*

Glory be to the, &c. As it was, &c.

*Then shall be read two Lessons distinctly, by a loud voyce, that the people may hear. The first of the old Testament, the second of the New, like as they be appointed in the Kalender, except there be proper Lessons assigned for that day: the Priest that readeth the Lesson, standing and turning him so as he may best be heard of all such as be present. And before every Lesson the Priest shall say thus, The first, second, third, and fourth Chapter of Genesis, or Exodus, Matthew, Mark, or other like, as is appointed in the Kalender. And in the end of every Chapter he shall say, Here endeth such a Chapter of such a Book.*

*And (so the end the people may the better hear) in such places where they do sing, there shall the Lesson be sung in a plain tune, after the manner of distinct reading, and likewise the Epistle and Gospel.*

*After the first Lesson shall follow, Te Deum laudamus in English, daily thorough the whole year.*

**W**E praise thee, O God: we know- ledge thee to be the Lord,

All the earth doth worship thee: the Father everlasting.

To thee all Angels cry aloud: the heavens, and all the powers therein.

To thee Cherubin, and Seraphin: continually do cry.

Holy, holy, holy: Lord God of Sabaoth, Heaven and earth are full of the Majesty: of thy glory.

The glorious company of the Apostles: praise thee.

The goodly fellowship of the Prophets: praise thee.

The noble army of Martyrs: praise thee.

The holy Church thoroughout all the world: doth knowledge thee.

The Father: of an infinite Majesty.

Thine honourable, true: and onely Son.

Also the holy Ghost: the Comforter.

Thou art the King of glory: O Christ.

Thou art the everlasting Sonne: of the Father.

When thou tookest upon thee to deliver man: thou didst not abhorre the Virgin wombe.

When thou hadst overcome the sharpnesse of death: thou didst open the kingdom of heavens to all beleevers.

Thou sittest at the right hand of God: in the glory of the Father.

We beleeve that thou shalt come: to be our Judge.

We therefore pray thee help thy servants: whom thou hast redeemed with thy precious blood.

Make them to be numbred with thy Saints: in glory everlasting.

O Lord save thy people: and bless thine heritage.

Govern them: and lift them up for ever. Day by day: we magnifie thee.

And we worship thy Name: ever without end.

Vouchsafe (O Lord:) to keep us this day without sinne.

O Lord have mercy upon us: have mercy upon us.

O Lord let thy mercy lighten upon us: as our trust is in thee.

O Lord in thee have I trusted: let me never be confounded.

*Or this Canticle, Benedicite omnia opera Domini.*

**O** All ye works of the Lord, bless ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye Angels of the Lord, bless ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye heavens, bless ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye waters that be above the firmament, bless ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O all ye powers of the Lord, bless ye the Lord: praise him & magnifie him for ever.

O ye Sun and Moon, bless ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

# Morning Prayer.

O ye Starres of heaven, blesse ye the Lord:

praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye Showers and dew, blesse ye the Lord:

praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye winds of God, blesse ye the Lord:

praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye fire and heat, blesse ye the Lord:

praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye Winter and Summer, blesse ye the

Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye dewes and frosts, blesse ye the Lord:

praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye frost and cold, blesse ye the Lord:

praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye ice and snow, blesse ye the Lord:

praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye nights and dayes, blesse ye the Lord:

praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye light and darknesse, blesse ye the

Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye lightnings and clouds, blesse ye the

Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O let the earth blesse the Lord: yea, let

it praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye mountains and hills, blesse ye the

Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O all ye green things upon the earth,

blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie

him for ever.

O ye wells, blesse ye the Lord: praise

him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye seas and floods, blesse ye the Lord:

praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye whales, and all that move in the

waters, blesse ye the Lord: praise him

and magnifie him for ever.

O all ye fowls of the air, blesse ye the

Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O all ye beasts and cattell, blesse ye the

Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye children of men, blesse ye the Lord:

praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O let Israel blesse the Lord: praise

him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye Priests of the Lord, blesse ye the

Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye servants of the Lord, blesse ye the

Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

O ye spirits and souls of the righteous,

blesse ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie

him for ever.

O ye holy and humble men of heart, blesse

ye the Lord: praise him and magnifie him

for ever.

O Ananias, Azarias, & Micael, blesse ye the

Lord: praise him and magnifie him for ever.

Glory be, &c. As it was, &c.

And after the second Lesson shall be

said, and said, Benedicite in English, as

followeth.

Blessed be the Lord God of Israel: for

he hath visited & redeemed his people.

And hath raised up a mighty salvation

for us: in the house of his servant David.

As he spake by the mouth of his holy

Prophets: which have been since the world

began.

That we should be saved from our ene-

mies: and from ſ hands of all that hate us.

To perform the mercy promised to our

forefathers: and to remember his holy Co-

venant.

To perform the oath which he sware to

our forefather Abraham: that he would

give us.

That we being delivered out of ſ hands of

our enemies: might serve him without fear.

In holinesse and righteounesse before

him: all the dayes of our life.

And thou childe shalt be called the Pro-

phet of ſ Highest: for thou shalt go before

the face of the Lord, to prepare his wayes.

To give knowledge of salvation unto his

people: for the remission of their sinnes.

Through the tender mercy of our God:

whereby the day-spring from on high hath

visited us.

To give light to them that sit in dark-

nesse, and in the shadow of death: and to

guide our feet into the way of peace.

Glory be, &c. As it was, &c.

¶ Or thus too, Psalm.

O Be joyfull in the Lord, all ye landes:

serve the Lord with gladnesse, and

come before his presence with a song.

Be ye sure that the Lord he is God: it is

he that hath made us, and not we our-

selves, we are his people, and the sheep of

his pasture.

O go your way into his gates with

thanksgiving, and into his courts with

praise: be thankful unto him, and speak

good of his Name.

For the Lord is gracious, his mercy

is everlasting: and his truth endureth from

generation to generation.

Glory be, &c. As it was, &c.

¶ Then shall be said the Creed by the Priest,

and the people, standing.

I beleeye in God the Father Almighty,

Maker of heaven and earth: and in Jesus

Christ his only Sonne our Lord, which was

conceived by the holy Ghost, born of the

Virgin Mary, suffered under Pontius Pilate,

was crucified, dead and buried, he descended

into hell, the third day he rose again from

the dead, he ascended into heaven, and sit-

teth on the right hand of God the Father

Almighty, from thence he shall come to

judge the quick and the dead. I beleeye in

the holy Ghost, the holy Catholike Church,

the Communion of Saints, the forgiveness

of sinnes, the resurrection of the body, and

the life everlasting. Amen.

¶ And after this, these prayers following,

as well at Evening prayer, as at Morning

prayer, devoutly kneeling, the Priest

first pronouncing with a loud voyce,

The Lord be with you.

Answer. And with thy spirit.

Priest. ¶ Let us pray.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Christ have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

## Evening prayer.

**T**hen the Priest, Clerks, and people shall say the Lords prayer in English with a loud voyce.

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

**T**hen the Priest standing up shall say,

O Lord shew thy mercy upon us.

**A.** And grant us thy salvation.

**P.** O Lord save the King.

**A.** And mercifully hear us when we call upon thee.

**P.** Endue thy Ministers with righteousness.

**A.** And make thy chosen people joyfull.

**P.** O Lord love thy people.

**A.** And blesse thine inheritance.

**P.** Give peace in our time, O Lord.

**A.** Because there is none other that fighteth for us, but only thou, O God.

**P.** O God make clean our hearts within us.

**A.** And take not thy holy Spirit from us.

**T**hen shall follow three Collects. The first of the day, which shall be the same that is appointed at the Communion. The second, for peace. The third, for grace

to live well. And the two last Collects shall never alter, but daily be said. Morning prayer, thoroughout all the year as followeth.

*The second Collect for peace.*

**O** God, which art author of peace and lover of concord, in knowledge of whom standeth our eternal life, whose service is perfect freedome: defend us thy humble servants in all assaults of our enemies, that we surely trusting in thy defense may not fear the power of any adversarie through the might of Jesus Christ, &c.

*The third Collect for grace.*

**O** Lord our heavenly Father, Almighty and everlasting God, which hast faithfully brought us to the beginning of this day defend us in the same with thy mighty power, and grant that this day we fall into no sin, neither run into any kinde of danger, but that all our doings may be ordered to thy governance, to do alwayes that is righteous in thy sight, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

## AN ORDER FOR EVENING PRAYER thoroughout the year.

*The Priest shall say,*

**O**ur Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation: but deliver us from evill. Amen.

*Then likewise he shall say,*

O Lord open thou our lips.

**A.** And our mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

**M.** O God make speed to save us.

**A.** O Lord make haste to help us.

**M.** Glory be, &c. As it was, &c.

*Praise ye the Lord.*

**T**hen the Psalmes in order as they be appointed in the Table for Psalmes, except there be proper Psalmes appointed for that day. Then a Lesson of the old Testament, as it is appointed likewise in the Kalender, except there be proper Lessons appointed for that day. After that Magnificat in English, as followeth.

**M**y soul doth magnifie the Lord: and my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour.

For he hath regarded: the lowliness of his handmaiden.

For behold, from henceforth: all generations shall call me blessed.

For he that is mighty hath magnified me: and holy is his Name.

And his mercy is on them that fear him: thoroughout all generations.

He hath shewed strength with his arm: he hath scattered the proud in the imagination of their hearts,

He hath put down the mighty from their seat: and hath exalted the humble and meek.

He hath filled the hungry with good things: and the rich he hath sent empty away.

He remembering his mercy, hath holpen his servant Israel: as he promised to our forefathers, Abraham, and his seed for ever. Glory be to the, &c. As it was, &c.

*Or else this Psalm.*

**O** Sing unto the Lord a new song: for he hath done marvellous things.

With his own right hand, and with his holy arm: hath he gotten himself the victory.

The Lord declared his salvation: his righteousness hath he openly shewed in the sight of the heathen.

He hath remembered his mercy and truth toward the house of Israel: and all the ends of the world have seen the salvation of our God.

Shew yourselves joyfull unto the Lord all ye lands: sing, rejoyce, and give thanks. Praise the Lord upon the harp: sing unto the harp with a Psalm of thanksgiving.

With trumpets also and shawmes: shew yourselves joyfull before the Lord the King.

Let the sea make a noise, and all that therein is: the round world, and they that dwell therein.

Let the floods clap their hands, and let the hills be joyfull together before the Lord: for he is come to judge the earth.

With righteousness shall he judge the world: and the people with equity.

Glory be to the, &c. As it was, &c.

Then a lesson of the new Testament.  
And after that, Nunc dimittis in English, as followeth.

**L**Ord now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace: according to thy Word. For mine eyes have seen: thy salvation. Which thou hast prepared: before the face of all people.

To be a light to lighten the Gentiles: and to be the glory of thy people Israel. Glory be to thee, &c. As it was, &c.

*Or else this Psalm.*

**G**od be mercifull unto us, and blesse us: and shew us the light of his countenance, and be mercifull unto us.

That thy way may be known upon earth: thy saving health among all nations.

Let the people praise thee, O God: yea, let all the people praise thee.

O let the nations rejoyce and be glad: for thou shalt judge the folk righteously, and govern the nations upon earth.

Let the people praise thee, O God: let all the people praise thee.

Then shall the earth bring forth her increase: and God, even our own God shall give us his blessing.

God shall blesse us: and all the ends of the world shall fear him.

Glory be to thee, &c. As it was, &c.

**T**hen shall follow the Creed, with other prayers, as is before appointed at Morning prayer, after Benedicimus, and with three Collects: First, of the day: The second, for peace: The third, for aid against all perils, as hereafter followeth: which two last Collects shall be daily said at Evening Prayer without alteration.

**T**he second Collect at Evening Prayer.

**O** God from whom all holy desires, all good counsels, and all just works do proceed: give unto thy servants that peace which the world cannot give, that both our hearts may be set to obey thy commandments, and also that by thee we being defended from the feare of our enemies, may passe our time in rest and quietnesse, through the merits of Jesus Christ our Saviour. Amen.

**T**he third Collect for aid against all perils.

**L**ighten our darknesse, we beseech thee (O Lord) and by thy great mercy defend us from all perils and dangers of this night, for the love of thy onely Sonne our Saviour Jesus Christ. Amen.

**I**n the feasts of Christmas, the Epiphany, S. Matthias, Easter, the Ascension, Pentecost, S. John Baptist, S. James, S. Bartholomew, S. Matthew, S. Simon and Jude, S. Andrew, and Trinity Sunday, shall be sung or said immediately after Benedicimus, this confession of our Christian faith.

**W**hoever will be saved: before all things it is necessary that he hold the Catholike Faith.

Which faith except every one do keep whole and undefiled: without doubt he shall perish everlastingly.

And the Catholike faith is this: that we worship one God in Trinity, and Trinity in Unity.

Neither confounding the persons: nor dividing the substance.

For there is one person of the Father, another of the Sonne: and another of the holy Ghost.

But the God-head of the Father, of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost is all one: the glory equall, the Majesty coeternall.

Such as the Father is, such is the Sonne: and such is the holy Ghost.

The Father uncreate, the Sonne uncreated, and the holy Ghost uncreate.

The Father incomprehensible, the Sonne incomprehensible: and the holy Ghost incomprehensible.

The Father eternall, the Sonne eternall: and the holy Ghost eternall.

And yet they are not three eternals: but one eternall.

As also there are not three incomprehensibles, nor three uncreated: but one uncreated, and one incomprehensible.

So likewise the Father is Almighty, the Son Almighty, and the holy Ghost Almighty. And yet they are not three Almighties: but one Almighty.

So the Father is God, the Sonne is God: and the holy Ghost is God.

And yet they are not three Gods: but one God.

So likewise the Father is Lord, the Sonne Lord: and the holy Ghost Lord.

And yet not three Lords: but one Lord.

For like as we be compelled by the Christian verity: to acknowledge every person by himself to be God and Lord.

So are we forbidden by the Catholike Religion: to say there be three Gods, or three Lords.

The Father is made of none: neither created, nor begotten.

The Sonne is of the Father alone: not made, nor created, but begotten.

The holy Ghost is of the Father, and of the Sonne: neither made, nor created, nor begotten, but proceeding.

So there is one Father, not three Fathers; one Son, not three Sons: one holy Ghost, not three holy Ghosts.

And in this Trinity, none is afore or after other: none is greater or like then another.

But the whole three persons be coeternall together: and coequal.

So that in all things, as is aforesaid: the Unity in Trinity, and the Trinity in Unity is to be worshipped.

He therefore that will be saved: must thus think of the Trinity.

Furthermore it is necessary to everlasting salvation: that he also believe rightly in the

The incarnation of our Lord Jesus Christ.  
For the right faith is, that we beleeve  
and confesse: that our Lord Jesus Christ,  
the Son of God, is God and man.

God of the substance of the Father, begot-  
ten before the worlds: and man of the sub-  
stance of his mother, born in the world.

Perfect God, and perfect man: of a rea-  
sonable soul, and humane flesh subsisting.

Equall to the Father as touching his  
Godhead: and inferiour to the Father  
touching his manhood.

Who although he be God and man: yet  
he is not two, but one Christ.

One, not by conversion of the Godhead into  
flesh: but by taking of flesh into God.

One altogether, not by confusion of sub-  
stance: but by unity of person.

¶ Thus endeth the order of Morning and Evening prayer thorowout the whole year.

¶ Here followeth the Letany; to be used upon Sundaies,  
Wednesdaies, and Fridaies, and at other times when it shall  
be commanded by the Ordinary.



God the Father of heaven: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

*O God the Father of hea-  
ven, &c.*

O God the Son, redeemer of the world: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

*O God the Sonne, &c.*

O God the holy Ghost, proceeding from  
the Father and the Sonne: have mercy upon  
us miserable sinners.

*O God the holy Ghost, &c.*

O holy, blessed, and glorious Trinity,  
three persons and one God: have mercy  
upon us miserable sinners.

O holy, blessed, and glorious Trinity, &c.  
Remember not Lord our offences, nor the  
offences of our forefathers, neither take  
thou vengeance of our sins: spare us good  
Lord, spare thy people whom thou hast  
redeemed with thy most precious blood, and  
be not angry with us for ever.

*Spare us good Lord.*

From all evil and mischief, from sinne,  
from the crafts and assaults of the devill,  
from thy wrath, and from everlasting dam-  
nation. *Good Lord deliver us.*

From all blindness of heart, from pride,  
vain-glory, and hypocrisie, from envy, hatred,  
and malice, and all uncharitableness.

*Good Lord deliver us.*

From fornication, and all other deadly  
sinne, and from all the deceits of the world,  
the flesh, and the devill.

*Good Lord deliver us.*

From lightning and tempest, from plague,  
pestilence and famine, from battell, and  
murder, and from sudden death.

*Good Lord deliver us.*

From all sedition and privie conspiracy,  
from all false doctrine and heresie, from  
hardnesse of heart, and contempt of thy  
word and commandment.

*Good Lord deliver us.*

For as the reasonable soul and flesh is one  
man: so God and man is one Christ.

Who suffered for our salvation: descend-  
ed into hell, rose again the third day from  
the dead.

He ascended into heaven, he sitteth at  
the right hand of the Father, God Almighty:  
from whence he shall come to judge  
the quick and the dead.

At whose coming all men shall rise again  
with their bodies: and shall give accom-  
p for their own works.

And they that have done good, shall go  
into life everlasting: and they that have  
done evil, into everlasting fire.

This is the Catholike faith: which except  
man beleeve faithfully, he cannot be saved.

Glory be to thee, &c. As it was, &c.

By the mystery of thy holy incarnation  
by thy holy nativity and circumcision, by  
thy baptism, fasting, and temptation.

*Good Lord deliver us.*

By thine agony and bloody sweat, by the  
crosse and passion, by thy precious death and  
buriall, by thy glorious resurrection and  
ascension, and by the coming of the holy  
Ghost. *Good Lord deliver us.*

In all time of our tribulation, in all time  
of our wealth, in the hour of death, and  
in the day of judgement.

*Good Lord deliver us.*

We sinners do beseech thee to hear us  
(O Lord God) and that it may please thee  
to rule and govern thy holy Church uni-  
versally in the right way.

*We beseech thee to hear us good Lord.*

That it may please thee to keep and  
strengthen in the true worshipping of thee  
in righteousness, and holiness of life, thy  
servant CHARLES, our most gracious  
King and governour.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to rule his heart  
in thy faith, fear, and love, and that he  
may evermore have assistance in thee, and  
ever seek thy honour and glory.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to be his defence  
and keeper, giving him the victory over all  
his enemies.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to bless and  
preserve our gracious Queen Mary, Prince  
Charles, and the rest of the royal progeny.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to illuminate all  
Bishops, Pastours, and Ministers of the  
Church, with true knowledge and under-  
standing of thy Word, and that both by  
their preaching and living they may shew  
it forth and shew it accordingly.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

The



That it may please thee to endue the Lords of the Concell, and all the Nobility, with grace, wisdom, and understanding.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to bless and keep the Magistrates, giving them grace to execute justice, and to maintain truth.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to bless and keep all thy people.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to give to all nations, unity, peace, and concord.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to give us an heart to love and dread thee, and diligently to live after thy Commandments.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to give to all thy people increase of grace, to hear meekly thy word, and to receive it with pure affection, and to bring forth the fruits of the spirit.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to bring into the way of truth, all such as have erred and are deceived.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to strengthen such as do stand, and to comfort and help the weak hearted, and to raise up them that fall, and finally to beat down Satan under our feet.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to succour, help, and comfort all that be in danger, necessity, and tribulation.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to preserve all that travell by land or by water, all women labouring of childe, all sick persons and young children, and to shew thy pity upon all prisoners and captives.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to defend and provide for the fatherlesse children, and widows and all that be desolate and oppressed.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to have mercy upon all men.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to forgive our enemies, persecutors and slanderers, and to pacify their hearts.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to give and pray to our use the kindly fruits of the Spirit, so as in due time we may enjoy them.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

That it may please thee to give us true repentance, to forgive us all our sins, negligencies and ignorances, and to endue us with the grace of thy holy Spirit, to amend our lives according to thy holy Word.

*We beseech thee, &c.*

O Lamb of God: we beseech thee to hear us. O Lamb of God: we beseech thee to hear us. O Lamb of God: that takest away the sinnes of the world.

*Grant us thy peace.*

O Lamb of God: that takest away the sinnes of the world.

*Have mercy upon us.*

O Christ hear us.

*O Christ hear us.*

Lord have mercy upon us.

*Lord have mercy upon us.*

Christ have mercy upon us.

*Christ have mercy upon us.*

Lord have mercy upon us.

*Lord have mercy upon us.*

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

*And lead us not into temptation.*

But deliver us from evil. Amen.

*The versicles.*

O Lord deal not with us after our finnes.

A. Neither reward us after our iniquities.

*Let us pray.*

O God merciful Father, that despisest not the sighing of a contrite heart, nor the desire of such as be sorrowfull, mercifully assist our prayers that we make before thee in all our troubles and adversities whensoever they oppress us, and graciously hear us, that those evils which the craft and subtilty of the devil or man worketh against us be brought to nought, and by the providence of thy goodness they may be dispersed; that worthy servants being hurt by no persecution, may evermore give thanks unto thee in thy holy Church, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

O Lord arise, help us, and deliver us for thy Names sake.

O God, we have heard with our ears, that our fathers have declared unto us the noble works that thou didst in their dayes, and in the old time before them.

O Lord arise, help us, and deliver us for thine honour.

Glory be to thee, &c. As it was, &c. From our enemies defend us, O Christ.

Graciously look upon our afflictions. Pitiably behold the sorrows of our hearts.

Mercifully forgive the sins of thy people. Favouably with mercy hear our prayers.

O Some of David have mercy upon us. Both now and ever vouchsafe to hear us, O Christ.

Graciously hear us, O Christ, graciously bear us, O Lord Christ.

*The versicles.*

O Lord, let thy mercy be shewed upon us. A. As we do put our trust in thee.

*Let us pray.*

WE humbly beseech thee, O Father, mercifully to look upon our infirmities, and for the glorie of thy Names sake, turn from us all those evils that we most righteously have deserved, and grant that in all our troubles we may put our whole trust and confidence in thy mercie, and evermore serve thee in holie life and pureness of living, to thy honour and glory, through our only Mediator and Advocate, Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*A prayer for the Kings Majesty.*

**O** Lord our heavenly Father, high and mighty, King of kings, Lord of lords, the only ruler of Princes, which doest from thy throne behold all the dwellers upon earth, most heartily we beseech thee with thy favour to behold our most gracious Sovereign lord King *Charles*, and so replenish him with the grace of thy holy Spirit, that he may alway incline to thy will, and walk in thy way: endue him plentifully with heavenly gifts, grant him in health and wealth long to live, strengthen him that he may vanquish and overcome all his enemies, and finally after this life, he may attain everlasting joy and felicity, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*A prayer for the Queen, Prince Charles, and the rest of the Royall Progeny.*

**A**lmighty God, the fountain of all goodness, we humbly beseech thee to bless our gracious Queen *Mary*, Prince *Charles*, and the rest of the Royall Progeny: endue them with thy holy Spirit, enrich them with thy heavenly grace, prosper them with all happinesse, and bring them to thine everlasting kingdome, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, which only workest great marvels, send down upon our Bishops and Curates, and all Congregations committed to their charge, the healthfull Spirit of thy grace, and that they may truly please thee, powre upon them the continuall dew of thy blessing: grant this (O Lord) for the honour of our Advocate and Mediatour Jesus Christ.

*A prayer of Chrysostome.*

**A**lmighty God, which hast given us grace at this time with one accord to make our common supplications unto thee, and doest promise that when two or three be gathered together in thy Name, thou wilt grant their requests: fulfill now, O Lord, the desires and petitions of thy servants, as may be most expedient for them, granting us in this world knowledge of thy truth, and in the world to come life everlasting.

**T**he grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the fellowship of the holy Ghost, be with us all evermore. Amen.

*A prayer, if the time require.*

**O** God heavenly Father, which by thy Sonne Jesus Christ hast promised to all them that seek thy kingdome, and the righteousness thereof, all things necessary to their bodily sustenance: send us, we beseech thee, in this our necessity, such moderate rain and showers, that we may receive the fruits of the earth to our comfort, and to thy honour, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*A prayer for fair weather.*

**O** Lord God, which for the sin of man didst once drown all the world, except eight persons, and afterward of thy great mercy didst promise never to de-

froy it so again: We humbly beseech thee, that although we for our iniquities have worthily deserved this plague of rain and waters, yet upon our true repentance thou wilt send us such weather, whereby we may receive the fruits of the earth in due season, and learn both by thy punishment to amend our lives, and for thy clemency to give thee praise and glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*In the time of dearth and famine.*

**O** God, heavenly Father, whose gift it is that the rain doth fall, the earth is fruitfull, beasts increase, and fishes do multiply: behold, we beseech thee, the afflictions of thy people, and grant that the scarcity and dearth (which we do now most justly suffer for our iniquity) may through thy goodness be mercifully turned into cheapnesse and plenty, for the love of Jesus Christ our Lord, to whom with thee and the holy Ghost, be all honour, &c.

*In the time of warre.*

**O** Almighty God, King of all kings, and governor of all things, whose power no creature is able to resist, to whom it belongeth justly to punish sinners, and to be mercifull to them that truly repent: Save and deliver us (we humbly beseech thee) from the hands of our enemies, abate their pride, assuage their malice, and confound their devices, that we being armed with thy defence, may be preserved evermore from all perils, to glorifie thee, which art the only giver of all victory, through the merits of thy only Son Jesus Christ, &c.

*In the time of any common plague, or sickness.*

**O** Almighty God, which in thy wrath in the time of King David, didst slay with the plague of pestilence threescore and ten thousand, and yet remembering thy mercy, didst save the rest: have pity upon us miserable sinners, that now are visited with great sickness and mortality, like as thou didst then command thine Angel to cease from punishing: so it may now please thee to withdraw from us this plague and grievous sickness, through Jesus Christ, &c.

**O** God, whose nature and property it ever to have mercy, and to forgive, receive our humble petitions; and though we be tied and bound with the chain of our sins, yet let the pitifulnes of thy great mercy loose us, for the honour of Jesus Christ sake, our Mediatour and Advocate.

*A thanksgiving for rain.*

**O** God our heavenly Father, who by thy gracious providence, dost cause the former and the latter rain to descend upon the earth, that it may bring forth fruit to the use of man: we give thee humble thanks, that it hath pleased thee in our greatest necessity, to send us at the last joyfull rain upon thine inheritance, and refresh it when it was dry, to the comfort



## The Collects.

comfort of us thy unworthy servants, and to the glory of thy holy Name, through thy mercies in Jesus Christ our Lord.

*A Thanksgiving for fair weather.*

**O** Lord God, who hast justly humbled us by thy late plague of immoderate rain and waters, and in thy mercy hast relieved and comforted our souls by this seasonable and blessed change of weather, we praise and glorifie thy holy Name for this thy mercy, and will alwayes declare thy loving kindnesse from generation to generation, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*A Thanksgiving for plenty.*

**O** Most mercifull Father, which of thy gracious goodnesse hast heard the devout prayers of thy Church, and turned our dearth and scarcity into cheapnesse and plenty: we give thee humble thanks for this thy speciall bounty, beseeching thee to continue this thy loving kindnesse unto us, that our land may yeeld us her fruits of increase, to thy glory, and our comfort, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*A Thanksgiving for peace and victory.*

**O** Almighty God, which art a strong tower of defence unto thy servants, against the face of their enemies; we yeeld thee praise and thanksgiving for our deliverance from those great and apparant dangers, wherewith we were compassed: we acknowledge it thy goodnesse, that we were not delivered over as a prey unto them, beseeching thee still to continue such thy mer-

cies toward us, that all the world may know that thou art our Saviour and mighty deliverer, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*A Thanksgiving for deliverance from the plague.*

**O** Lord God, which hast wounded us for our sinnes, and consumed us for our transgressions, by thy late heavy and dreadful visitation, and now in the midst of judgement remembering mercy, hast redeemed our souls from the jaws of death: we offer unto thy fatherly goodnesse, our selves, our souls and bodies, which thou hast delivered, to be a living sacrifice unto thee, alwayes praising and magnifying thy mercies in the midst of the Congregation, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*A Or this.*

**W**E humbly acknowledge before thee (O most mercifull Father) that all the punishments which are threatned in thy law, might justly have fallen upon us, by reason of our manifold transgressions and hardnesse of hearts yet seeing it hath pleased thee of thy tender mercy, upon our weak and unworthy humiliation to assuage this noisome pestilence, wherewith we lately have been sore afflicted, and to restore the voice of joy and health into our dwellings, we offer unto thy divine Majesty the sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving, lauding and magnifying thy glorious Name for such thy preservation and providence over us, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

**¶ The Collects, with the order**  
end of the Epistles and Gospels in the  
verse, as it is appointed in

*The first Sunday in Advent.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, give us grace that we may cast away the works of darknesse, and put upon us the armour of light, now in the time of this mortall life (in the which thy Sonne Jesus Christ came to visit us in great humilility) that in the last day, when he shall come again in his glorious Majestie, we may edge both the quick and the dead, we may come to the life immortall, through him who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Ghost, now and ever. Amen.

*The Epistle.*

we nothing to any man,

Rom. 12

verse 8. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

and when they drew neer.

Mat. 21

verse 1. unto verse 14.

*The second Sunday in Advent.*

*The Collect.*

**L**essed Lord, which hast caused all holy Scriptures to be written for our learning, grant us that we may in such wise hear, read, mark, learn, and inwardly digest them, that by patience and comfort of holy word, we may embrace, and ever

how to finde the beginning, and  
new Testament, by the Chapter and the  
the Book of Common Prayer.

hold fast the blessed hope of everlasting  
life, which thou hast given us in Christ.

*The Epistle.*

For whatsoever things. Rom. 15  
verse 4. unto verse 14.

*The Gospel.*

Then there shall be signes in the, Luk. 21  
verse 25. unto verse 34.

*The third Sunday in Advent.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord we beseech thee, give ear to our  
prayers, and by thy gracious visitation  
lighten the darknesse of our hearts, by our  
Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

*The Epistle.*

Let a man so esteem of us.

1 Cor. 4

verse 1. unto verse 6.

*The Gospel.*

And when John heard in the,

Mat. 21

verse 2. unto verse 11.

*The fourth Sunday in Advent.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord, raise up, we pray thee, thy power,  
and come among us, and with great  
might succour us, that wherethrough our  
sinners and wickednesse, we be sore let and  
hindered, thy boundlesse grace and mercy  
(through the satisfaction of thy Sonne our  
Lord)

Lord ) may speedily deliver us : to whom  
with thee and the holy Ghost be honour  
and glory, world without end. Amen.

*The Epistle.*

Rejoyce in the Lord alway. Phil. 4  
verse 4. unto verse 8.

*The Gospel.*

This is the record of John. John 1  
verse 19. unto verse 29.

*g On Christmas day. The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which hast given us thy  
only begotten Sonne, to take our nature  
upon him, and this day to be born of a pure  
Virgin : grant that we being regenerate, and  
made thy children by adoption and grace,  
may daily be renewed by thy holy  
Spirit, through the same our Lord Jesus  
Christ, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

*The Epistle.*

At sundry times and in divers. Heb. 1  
verse 1. unto verse 13.

*The Gospel.*

In the beginning was the. John 1  
verse 1. unto verse 13.

*g S. Stephens day. The Collect.*

**G**rant us, O Lord, to learn to love our  
enemies, by the example of thy Martyr  
S. Stephen, who prayed for his persecutors;  
to thee which liveth and reigneth, &c.

*Then shall follow the Collect of the Na-  
sivity, which shall be said continually  
until New years day.*

*The Epistle.*

But he being full of the. Acts 7  
verse 55. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

Wherefore behold, &c. Mat. 23  
verse 34. unto the end.

*g Saint John Evangelists day.*

*The Collect.*

**M**erciful Lord, we beseech thee, to cast  
thy bright beams of light upon thy  
Church, that it being lightened by the do-  
ctrine of thy blessed Apostle and Evangelist  
John, may attain to thy everlasting gifts,  
through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle.*

That which was from the. 1. John 1  
verse 1. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

He said unto him. John 21  
verse 19. unto the end.

*g Innocent's day. The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, whose praise this day  
the young Innocents thy witnesses  
have confessed and shewed forth; not in  
speaking, but in dying; mortifie and kill  
all vices in us, that in our conversation our  
life may expresse thy faith which with our  
tongues we do confesse, through Jesus Christ  
our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Then I looked and lo. Revel. 14  
verse 1. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

The Angel of the Lord appeared. Mat. 2  
verse 13. unto verse 19.

*g The Sunday after Christmas day.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which hast given us thine  
only begotten Sonne to take our nature  
upon him, and this day to be born of a pure  
Virgin : grant that we being regenerate, and  
made thy children by adoption and grace,  
may daily be renewed by thy holy Spirit  
through the same our Lord Jesus Christ  
who liveth, &c.

*The Epistle.*

Then I say, that the heir. Gal. 4  
verse 1. unto verse 8.

*The Gospel.*

The book of the generations. Mat. 1  
verse 1. unto the end.

*g The Circumcision of Christ.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which madest thy ble-  
sed Sonne to be circumcised and ob-  
dient to the Law for man, grant us the  
true circumcision of the Spirit; that our  
hearts and all our members being mor-  
tified from all worldly and carnall lusts  
may in all things obey thy blessed will  
through the same thy Sonne Jesus Ch-  
rist our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Blessed is the man to whom. Rom. 2  
verse 8. unto verse 15.

*The Gospel.*

And it came to passe when the. Luke 2  
verse 15. unto verse 23.

*g If there be a Sunday between the E-  
piphany and the Circumcision, then  
be used the same Collect, Epistle,  
Gospel at the Communion, which  
is used upon the day of Circumcision.*

*g The Epiphany.*

*The Collect.*

**O** God, which by the leading of a stu-  
didist manifest thy only begotten So-  
ne to the Gentiles, mercifully grant  
that which know thee now by faith, may  
in this life have the fruition of thy glorious  
Godhead, through Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

For this cause I Paul. Eph. 1  
verse 1. unto verse 13.

*The Gospel.*

When Jesus then was born, Mat. 2  
verse 1. unto verse 13.

*g The first Sunday after the Epiphany.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord, we beseech thee mercifully re-  
ceive the prayers of thy people  
call upon thee, and grant that they  
both perceive and know what things  
ought to do, and also have grace and  
faithfully to fulfill the same, through  
Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle.*

I beseech you therefore, brethren. Rom. 12  
verse 1. unto verse 5.

*The Gospel.*

And when he was twelve years. Luke 2  
verse 42. unto the end.

## The Collects.

*g The second Sunday after the Epiphany.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, which doest govern all things in heaven and earth, mercifully hear the supplications of thy people, and grant us thy peace all the dayes of our life, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Seeing then that we have gifts. Rom. 12  
verse 6. end in ver. 16. at, Be not wise, &c.

*The Gospel.*

And the third day was there a. John 2  
verse 1. unto verse 12.

*g The third Sunday after the Epiphany.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, mercifully look upon our infirmities, and in all our dangers and necessities, stretch forth thy right hand to help and defend us, through Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Be not wise in your selves. Rom. 12  
verse 16. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

Now when he was come down. Mat. 8  
verse 1. unto verse 14.

*g The fourth Sunday after the Epiphany.*

*The Collect.*

**G**od, which knowest us to be set in the midst of so many and great dangers, that for mans frailtie we cannot always stand uprightly: grant to us the health of body and soul, that all those things which we suffer for sinne, by thy help we may well passe & overcome, through Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Let every soul be subject. Rom. 13  
verse 1. unto verse 8.

*The Gospel.*

And when he was entred into. Mat. 8  
verse 23. unto the end.

*g The fifth Sunday after the Epiphany.*

*The Collect.*

**O**rd, we beseech thee to keep thy Church and household continually in thy true religion, that they which do lean onely upon hope of thy heavenly grace, may evermore be defended by thy mighty power, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Now therefore is the elect of. Col. 3  
verse 12. unto verse 18.

*The Gospel.*

The kingdom of heaven is. Mat. 13  
verse 24. unto verse 31.

*The sixth Sunday (if there be so many) shall have the Collect, Epistle, and Gospel that was upon the fifth Sunday.*

*g Septuagesima Sunday.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Lord, we beseech thee, favourably to hear the prayers of thy people, that they which are justly punished for our offences, may be mercifully delivered by thy goodness, for the glory of thy Name, through Jesus Christ our Saviour, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

*The Epistle.*

Know ye not that they which. 1. Cor. 9  
verse 24. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

For the kingdom of heaven. Mat. 20  
verse 1. unto verse 17.

*g Sexagesima Sunday.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord God, which seekest that we put not our trust in any thing that we do, mercifully grant that by thy power we may be defended against all adversity, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

For ye suffer fools gladly. 2. Cor. 11  
verse 19. unto verse 32.

*The Gospel.*

Now when much people were. Luke 8  
verse 4. unto verse 16.

*g Quinquagesima Sunday.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Lord, which doest teach us, that all our doings without charity are nothing worth, send thy holy Ghost, and powre into our hearts that most excellent gift of charity, the very bond of peace, and all vertues, without the which whosoever liveth, is counted dead before thee: grant this for thy onely Sonne Jesus Christs sake.

*The Epistle.*

Though I speak with the. 1. Cor. 13  
verse 1. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

Then Jesus took unto him. Luke 18  
verse 31. unto the end.

*g The first day of Lent.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, which hastest nothing that thou hast made, and doest forgive the finnes of all them that be penitent: create and make in us new and contrite hearts, that we worthily lamenting our finnes, and acknowledging our wretchednesse, may obtain of thee the God of all mercy, perfect remission and forgiveness, through Jesus Christ.

*The Epistle.*

Turn unto me with all. Joel 3  
verse 12. unto verse 18.

*The Gospel.*

Moreover, when ye fast, look. Mat. 6.  
verse 16. unto verse 23.

*g The first Sunday in Lent.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Lord, which for our sakes diddest fast forty dayes and forty nights: give us grace to use such abstinence, that our flesh being subdued to the spirit, we may ever obey thy godly motions in righteousness and true holiness, to thy honour and glory, which liveth and reigneth, &c.

*The Epistle.*

So we therefore are workers. 1. Cor. 6  
verse 1. unto verse 11.

*The Gospel.*

Then was Jesus led of the. Mat. 4  
verse 1. unto verse 12.

B 3

*g The*

*¶ The second Sunday in Lent.**The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which dost see that we have no power of our selves to help our selves, keep thou us both outwardly in our bodies, and inwardly in our souls: that we may be defended from all adversities which may happen to the body, and from all evil thoughts which may assault and hurt the soul, through Jesus Christ, &c.

*The Epistle.*

And furthermore we beseech. 1. Thes. 4  
verse 1. unto verse 9.

*The Gospel.*

And Jesus went thence. Matth. 15  
verse 21. unto verse 29.

*¶ The third Sunday in Lent.**The Collect.*

**W**E beseech thee, Almighty God, look upon the hearty desires of thy humble servants, and stretch forth the right hand of thy Majesty to be our defence against all our enemies, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle.*

Be ye therefore followers of. Eph. 5  
verse 1. unto verse 15.

*The Gospel.*

Then he cast out a devill. Luke 11  
verse 14. unto verse 25.

*¶ The fourth Sunday in Lent.**The Collect.*

**G**rant we beseech thee, Almighty God, that we which for our evil deeds are worthily punished, by the comfort of thy grace may mercifully be relieved, through our Lord Jesus Christ.

*The Epistle.*

Tell me, ye that will be under. Gal. 4  
verse 21. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

Jesus went his way over the. John 6  
verse 1. unto verse 15.

*¶ The fifth Sunday in Lent.**The Collect.*

**W**E beseech thee, Almighty God, mercifully to look upon thy people, that by thy great goodness, they may be governed and preserved evermore both in body and soul, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle.*

But Christ being come on high. Heb. 9  
verse 11. unto verse 15.

*The Gospel.*

Which of you can rebuke me of. John 8  
verse 46. unto the end.

*¶ The Sunday next before Easter.**The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, which sent our Saviour Jesus Christ, to take upon him our flesh, and to suffer death upon the Cross, that all mankind should follow the example of his great humility: mercifully grant, that we both follow the example of his patience, and be made par-

takers of his resurrection, through the same Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Let the same minde be in you. Phil. 3  
verse 5. unto verse 11.

*The Gospel.*

And it came to passe when. Mat. 26  
verse 1. unto Chap. 27. verse 57.

*¶ Munday next before Easter.**The Epistle.*

Who is he that cometh. Isa. 63  
verse 1. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

And two dayes after followed. Mark 14  
verse 1. unto the end.

*¶ Tuesday before Easter.**The Epistle.*

The Lord hath opened. Isa. 52  
verse 5. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

And anon in the dawning. Mark 15  
verse 1. unto the end.

*¶ Wednesday before Easter.**The Epistle.*

For where a Testament is. Heb. 9  
verse 16. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

Now the feast of unleavened. Luke 22  
verse 1. unto the end.

*¶ Thursday next before Easter.**The Epistle.*

Now in this that I declare. 1. Cor. 11  
verse 17. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

Then the whole multitude. Luke 23  
verse 1. unto the end.

*¶ On good Friday.**The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God; we beseech thee graciously to behold this thy family, for the which our Lord Jesus Christ was contented to be betrayed, and given up into the hands of wicked men, and to suffer death upon the Cross, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, whose Spirit the whole body of the Church is governed and sanctified: receive our supplications and prayers which we offer before thee for all estates of men, thy holy Congregation, that every member of the same in his vocation and ministry may truly and godly serve thee, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

**M**ercifully God, who hast made all men and hatest nothing that thou hast made, nor wouldest the death of a sinner, but rather that he should be converted and live, have mercy upon all Jews, Turks, Infidels, and Hereticks, and take from them all ignorance, hardness of heart, and contempt of thy word, and so fetch them home (blessed Lord) to thy flock, that they may be saved among the remnant of the true Israelites, and be made one fold under one Shepherd, Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth, &c.

*The Epistle.*

For the Law having the. Heb. 10.  
verse 1. unto verse 16.

*The Gospel.*

When Jesus had spoken these. John 18  
verse 1. unto the end of Chap. 19.

*g Easter Even. The Epistle.*

For it is better (if the will of. 1. Pet. 3  
verse 17. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

And when the Even was come. Mat. 27  
verse 57. unto the end.

*g Easter day.*

*g At morning Prayer in stead of the  
Psalme. O come let us. &c. These Au-  
thems shall be sung or said,*

**C**hrist rising again from the dead, now  
dieth not, death from henceforth  
hath no power upon him. For in that he  
died, he died but once to put away sinne:  
but in that he liveth, he liveth unto God:  
and so likewise count your selves dead  
unto sinne, but living unto God in Christ  
Jesus our Lord.

**C**hrist is risen again, the first fruits of  
them that sleep. For seeing that by  
man came death, by man also cometh the  
resurrection of the dead: for as by Adam  
all men do die, so by Christ all men shall  
be restored to life.

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which chorow thy only  
begotten Sonne Jesus Christ hast over-  
come death, and opened to us the gate of  
everlasting life, we humbly beseech thee,  
that as by thy speciall grace preventing us,  
thou dost put in our mindes good desires,  
so by thy continuall help we may bring the  
same to good effect, through Jesus Christ  
our Lord, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

*The Epistle.*

If ye be then risen with Christ. Colos. 3  
verse 1. unto verse 8.

*The Gospel.*

Now the first day of the. John 20  
verse 1. unto verse 11.

*g Munday in Easter week.*

*The Collect.*

Almighty God, &c. As upon Easter day.  
*The Epistle.*

Then Peter opened his. Acts 10  
verse 34. unto verse 44.

*The Gospel.*

And behold, two of them went. Luke 24  
verse 13. unto verse 36.

*g Tuesday in Easter week.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmightie Father, which hast given  
thine onely Sonne to die for our sins,  
and to rise again for our justification, grant  
us so to put away the leaven of malice and  
wickednesse, that we may alway serve thee  
in purenesse of living and truth, through  
Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle.*

Ye men and brethren, children of. Acts 13.  
verse 26. unto verse 43.

*The Gospel.*

Jesus himself stood in the. Luke 24  
verse 36. unto verse 49.

*g The first Sunday after Easter.*

*The Collect.*

Almighty God, &c. As upon Easter day.  
*The Epistle.*

For all that is born of God. 1. John 5  
verse 4. unto verse 13.

*The Gospel.*

The same day then at night. John 20  
verse 19. unto verse 24.

*g The second Sunday after Easter.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which hast given thine  
only Son to be unto us both a sacri-  
fice for sin, and also an ensample of godly  
life, give us the grace that we may alwayes  
most thankfully receive that his inestimable  
benefit, and also daily endeavour our selves  
to follow the blessed steps of his most holy  
life. Amen.

*The Epistle.*

For this is thank-worthy. 1. Pet. 3  
verse 19. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

I am the good Shepherd. John 10  
verse 11. unto verse 17.

*g The third Sunday after Easter.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which shewest to all  
men that be in error the light of thy  
truth, to the intent that they may return  
into the way of righteousness, grant unto  
all them that be admitted into the fellow-  
ship of Christs religion, that they may  
eschew those things that be contrary to  
their profession, and follow all such things  
as be agreeable to the same: through our  
Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

*The Epistle.*

Dearly beloved, I beseech you. 1. Pet. 3  
verse 11. unto verse 18.

*The Gospel.*

A little while, and ye shall not. John 14  
verse 16. unto verse 23.

*g The fourth Sunday after Easter.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which dost make the  
minds of all faithfull men to be of  
one will, grant unto thy people, that they  
may love the thing which thou command-  
est, and desire that which thou dost promise,  
that among the sundry and manifold chan-  
ges of the world, our hearts may surely  
there be fixed, whereas true joyes are to be  
found, through Christ our Lord, Amen.

*The Epistle.*

Every good giving, and every. James 2  
verse 17. unto verse 23.

*The Gospel.*

But now I go my way. John 16  
verse 5. unto verse 16.

*g The fifth Sunday after Easter.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord, from whom all good things do  
come, grant us thy humble servants



# The Collects.

that by thy holy inspiration we may think those things that be good, and by thy mercifull guiding may perform the same, through our Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

*The Epistle.*

And be ye doers of the word. James 1.  
verse 22. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

Verily, verily I say unto you. John 16.  
verse 23. unto the end.

*Ascension day. The Collect.*

**C**ome we beseech thee, Almighty God, that like as we do beleeve thy only begotten Son our Lord, to have ascended into the heavens: so we may also in heart and minde thither ascend, and with him continually dwell: who liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Ghost, one God world without end.

*The Epistle.*

I have made the former. Acts 1.  
verse 1. unto verse 12.

*The Gospel.*

Finally, he appeared unto. Mark 16.  
verse 14. unto the end.

*The Sunday after Ascension day.*

*The Collect.*

**O** God the King of glory, which hast exalted thine only Son Jesus Christ with great triumph unto thy kingdome in heaven: we beseech thee leave us not comfortles, but send to us thine holy Ghost to comfort us, and exalt us unto the same place whither our Saviour Christ is gone before, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

*The Epistle.*

Now the end of all things is at. 1. Pet. 4.  
verse 7. unto verse 12.

*The Gospel.*

But when the Comforter shall. Joh. 15.  
verse 26. and chap. 16. in ver. 4. 27. And these

*Whitsunday. The Collect.*

**G**od which as upon this day, hast taught the hearts of thy faithfull people, by the sending to them the light of thy holy Spirit, grant us by the same Spirit to have a right judgement in all things, and evermore to rejoyce in his holy comfort, through the merits of Christ Jesus our Saviour, who liveth and reigneth with thee in the unity of the same Spirit, one God world without end. Amen.

*The Epistle.*

And when the day of Pentecost. Acts 2.  
verse 1. unto verse 12.

*The Gospel.*

If ye love me keep my. John 14.  
verse 15. unto the end.

*The Sunday in Whitsun week.*

*The Collect.*

God which as, &c. As upon Whitsunday.

*The Epistle.*

Then Peter opened his mouth. Acts 10.  
verse 34. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

For God so loved the world, John 3.  
verse 16. unto verse 22.

*The Sunday in Whitsun week.*

*The Collect.*

God which as, &c. As upon Whitsunday.

*The Epistle.*

Now when the Apostles which. Acts 8.  
verse 14. unto verse 18.

*The Gospel.*

Verily, verily I say unto you. John 16.  
verse 1. unto verse 11.

*Trinity Sunday. The Collect.*

**A**lmightie and everlasting God, which hast given unto us thy servants grace by the confession of a true faith, to acknowledge the glory of the eternall Trinity and in the power of the divine Majesty to worship the unity: we beseech thee, that through the steadfastnesse of this faith, we may evermore be defended from all adversitie, which liveth and reigneth, &c.

*The Epistle.*

After this I looked, and behold. Revel. 4.  
verse 1. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

There was now a man of the. John 1.  
verse 1. unto verse 16.

*The first Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**G**od, the strength of all them that trust in thee, mercifully accept our prayers: and because the weaknesse of our mortall nature can do no good thing without thee, grant us the help of thy grace, that in keeping of thy Commandments, we may please thee both in will and deed, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Beloved, let us love one. 1. John 4.  
verse 7. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

There was a certain rich man. Luke 12.  
verse 19. unto the end.

*The second Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord, make us to have a perpetuall faith and love of thy holy Name, for the never failest to help and govern them whom thou dost bring up in thy steadfast love: grant this, &c.

*The Epistle.*

Marvell not my brethren, though. 1. John 1.  
verse 13. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

A certain man made a great. Luke 1.  
verse 18. unto verse 25.

*The third Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord we beseech thee mercifully hear us, and unto whom thou hast given an hearty desire to pray, grant us by thy mighty aid we may be defended through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

And submit yourselves every. 1. Pet. 3.  
verse 5. unto verse 12.

*The Gospel.*

Then resorted unto him all the. Luke 1.  
verse 1. unto verse 11.

# The Collects:

## The fourth Sunday after Trinity.

### The Collect.

God the protectour of all that trust in thee, without whom nothing is strong, nothing is holy, increase and multiply upon us thy mercy, that thou being our ruler and guide, we may so passe thow things temporall, that we finally lose not the things eternall: grant this, heavenly Father, for Jesus Christs sake our Lord.

### The Epistle.

For I count that the afflictions. Rom. 8

verse 18. unto verse 24.

**The Gospel.** Be ye therefore mercifull as. Luke 6.

verse 36. unto verse 43.

## The fifth Sunday after Trinity.

### The Collect.

Grant Lord, we beseech thee, that the course of this world may be so peaceably ordered by thy governance; that thy congregation may joyfully serve thee in all godly quietnesse, through Jesus Christ, &c.

### The Epistle.

Finally, be ye all of one minde. Pet. 3

verse 8. end in verse 15. at.

**The Gospel.** Then it came to passe as the. Luke 5

verse 1. unto verse 12.

## The sixth Sunday after Trinity.

### The Collect.

God, which hast prepared to them that I love thee, such good things as passe mans understanding: powre into our hearts such love toward thee, that we loving thee in all things, may obtain thy promises, which exceed all that we can desire, through Jesus Christ, &c.

### The Epistle.

Know ye not that all we which. Rom. 8

verse 3. unto verse 13.

### The Gospel.

For I say unto you, Except your. Mat. 5

verse 20. unto verse 27.

## The seventh Sunday after Trinity.

### The Collect.

God of all power and might, which art the author & giver of all good things, graffe in our hearts the love of thy Name, increase in us true religion, nourish us with all goodnesse, and of thy great mercy keep us in the same, through Jesus Christ, &c.

### The Epistle.

I speak after the manner of man. Rom. 8

verse 19. unto the end.

### The Gospel.

In those dayes when there was. Mark 8

verse 1. unto verse 10.

## The eighth Sunday after Trinity.

### The Collect.

God, whose providence is never deceived, we humbly beseech thee, that thou wilt put away from us all hurtfull things, and give those things which be profitable for us, through Jesus Christ, &c.

### The Epistle.

Therefore brethren, we are debtors. Rom. 8

verse 12. unto verse 18.

## The Gospel.

Beware of false prophets.

verse 25. unto verse 33.

Mat. 7

## The ix. Sunday after Trinity.

### The Collect.

Grant to us Lord, we beseech thee, the spirit to think and do alwayes such things as be rightfull, that we which cannot be without thee, may by thee be able to live according to thy will, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

### The Epistle.

Moreover brethren, I would. 1. Cor. 10

verse 1. unto verse 14.

### The Gospel.

And he said unto his. Luke 16

verse 1. unto verse 10.

## The x. Sunday after Trinity.

### The Collect.

Let thy mercifull ear, O Lord, be open to the prayers of thy humble servants; and that they may obtain their petitions, make them to ask such things as shall please thee, through Jesus Christ, &c.

### The Epistle.

Now concerning spirituall. 1. Cor. 10

verse 1. unto verse 12.

### The Gospel.

And when he was come neer. Luke 19

verse 41. end in verse 47. at.

And the high Priests.

## The xi. Sunday after Trinity.

### The Collect.

God, which declarest thy almighty power most chiefly in shewing mercy and pity: give unto us abundantly thy grace, that we running to thy promises, may be made partakers of thy heavenly treasure, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

### The Epistle.

Moreover brethren, I declare. 1. Cor. 15

verse 1. unto verse 12.

### The Gospel.

He spake this parable unto. Luke 18

verse 9. unto verse 15.

## The xii. Sunday after Trinity.

### The Collect.

Almighty and everlasting God, which art alwayes more ready to hear them we to pray, and are wont to give more then either we desire or deserve: powre down upon us the abundance of thy mercy, forgiving us those things whereof our conscience is afraid; and giving unto us that, that our prayer dare not presume to ask, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

### The Epistle.

And such trust have we. 1. Cor. 3

verse 4. unto verse 10.

### The Gospel.

And he departed again. Mark 7

verse 31. unto the end.

## The xiii. Sunday after Trinity.

### The Collect.

Almighty and mercifull God, of whose only gift is cometh, that thy faithful people do unto thee true and laudable



# The Collects.

Service: Grant we beseech thee, that we may so run to thy heavenly promises, that we fail not finally to attain the same, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Now to Abraham and his seed. Gal. 3.  
verse 16. unto verse 23.

*The Gospel.*

Blessed are the eyes which see. Luke 10.  
verse 23. unto verse 38.

*§ The xiiii. Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, give unto us the increase of faith, hope and charity; and that we may obtain that which thou dost promise, make us to love that which thou dost command, through Jesus, &c.

*The Epistle.*

Then I say, walk in the spirit. Gal. 5.  
verse 16. unto verse 25.

*The Gospel.*

And so it was when he went. Luke 17.  
verse 12. unto verse 30.

*§ The xv. Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**K**eepe we beseech thee, O Lord, thy Church with thy perpetual mercy: and because the frailty of man without thee cannot but fall, keep us ever by thy help, and lead us to all things profitable to our salvation, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

You see how large a letter, Gal. 6.  
verse 11. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

No man can serve two masters. Mat. 6.  
verse 24. unto the end.

*§ The xvi. Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord, we beseech thee, let thy continuall pity cleanse and defend thy congregation: and because it cannot continue in safety without thy succour, preserve it evermore by thy help and goodness, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Wherefore I desire that ye. Eph. 3.  
verse 13. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

And it came to passe the day after. Luk. 7.  
verse 11. unto verse 18.

*§ The xvii. Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord we pray thee, that thy grace may alwayes prevent and follow us, and make us continually to be given to all good works, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

I therefore being prisoner. Eph. 4.  
verse 1. unto verse 7.

*The Gospel.*

And it came to passe that when. Luk. 14.  
verse 1. end in verse 12.

*§ The xviii. Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord, we beseech thee, grant thy people grace to avoid the infections of the

devill, and with pure heart and minds to follow thee the only God, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

I thank my God alwayes. 1. Cor. 1.  
verse 4. unto verse 9.

*The Gospel.*

But when the Pharises had. Mat. 23.  
verse 34. unto the end.

*§ The xix. Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**O** God, forasmuch as without thee we are not able to please thee: grant that the working of thy mercy may in all things direct and rule our hearts, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

This I say therefore and testifie. Eph. 4.  
verse 17. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

Then he entred into a ship. Mat. 9.  
verse 1. unto verse 9.

*§ The xx. Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and mercifull God, of thy bountifull goodness keep us from all things that may hurt us: that we being ready both in body and soul, may with free hearts accomplish those things that thou wouldest have done, through Jesus, &c.

*The Epistle.*

Take heed therefore that ye. Ephes. 5.  
verse 15. unto verse 22.

*The Gospel.*

The kingdome of heaven is. Mat. 23.  
verse 1. unto verse 15.

*§ The xxi. Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**G**rant we beseech thee, mercifull Lord, to thy faithfull people pardon and peace, that they may be cleansed from all their finnes, and serve thee with a quiet minde, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Finally, my brethren, be strong. Ephes. 6.  
verse 10. unto verse 21.

*The Gospel.*

And there was a certain ruler. John. 4.  
verse 46. unto the end.

*§ The xxii. Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord, we beseech thee to keep thy household the Church in continuall godliness, that through thy protection it may be free from all adversities, and devoutly given to serve thee in good works, to the glory of thy Name, through Jesus Christ, &c.

*The Epistle.*

I thank my God, having. Phil. 4.  
verse 3. unto verse 12.

*The Gospel.*

Then came Peter to him. Mat. 16.  
verse 21. unto the end.

*§ The xxiii. Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**G**od our refuge and strength, which art the Author of all godliness, be ready

# The Collects.

to hear the devout prayers of thy Church :  
and grant that those things which we ask  
faithfully, we may obtain effectually  
through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Brethren, be followers together. Phil. 3  
verse 17. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

Then went the Pharisees and. Matth. 23.  
verse 15. unto verse 23.

*¶ The xxiii. Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord, we beseech thee assaile thy peo-  
ple from their offences, that through  
thy bountifull goodnesse we may be deli-  
vered from the bands of all those sinnes  
which by our frailty we have committed.  
Grant this, &c.

*The Epistle.*

We give thanks to God. Col. 1  
verse 3. unto verse 13.

*The Gospel.*

While he thus spake. Matth. 9.  
verse 18. unto verse 27.

*¶ The xxv. Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**S**tirre up, we beseech thee, O Lord, the  
wills of thy faithfull people, that they  
plenteously bringing forth the fruit of  
good works, may of thee be plenteously  
rewarded, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Behold the dayes come. Jer. 33  
verse 5. unto verse 9.

*The Gospel.*

When Jesus lift up his eyes. John 6  
verses 5. unto verse 15.

*¶ If there be any moe Sundayes before  
Advent Sunday, to supply the same,  
shall be taken the Collect, the Epistle, and  
Gospel of some of those Sundayes which  
were omitted between the Epiphany and  
Septuagesima.*

*¶ On S. Andrewes day.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which didst give such  
grace unto thy holy Apostle S. An-  
drew, that he readily obeyed the calling of  
thy Sonne Jesus Christ, and followed him  
without delay : Grant unto us all, that we  
being called by thy holy Word, may forth-  
with give over our selves obediently to  
fulfill thy holy Commandments, through  
the same Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

For if thou shalt confesse. Rom. 10  
verse 9. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

And Jesus walking by. Matt. 4.  
verse 18. unto verse 23.

*¶ On S. Thomas day.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and everliving God, which  
for the more confirmation of the  
faith, didst suffer thy holy Apostle Thomas  
to be doubtfull in thy Sonnes resurrection :  
grant us so perfectly, and without all

doubt to beleve in thy Sonne Jesus Christ,  
that our faith in thy sight never be repro-  
ved. Hear us, O Lord, through the same  
Jesus Christ, to whom, &c.

*The Epistle.*

Now therefore ye are no. Ephes. 2  
verse 19. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

But Thomas one of the. John 20  
verse 24. unto the end.

*¶ The conversion of S. Paul.*

*The Collect.*

**G**od which hast taught all the world  
through the preaching of thy blessed  
Apostle S. Paul, grant we beseech thee,  
that we which have his wonderfull conver-  
sion in remembrance, may follow and ful-  
fill thy holy doctrine that he taught,  
through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

And Saul yet bringing out. Acts 9  
verse 1. unto verse 25.

*The Gospel.*

Then answered Peter, and. Matth. 29  
verse 27. unto the end.

*¶ The purification of S. Mary the virgin.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, we  
humbly beseech thy Majesty, that as  
thy only begotten Sonne was this day pre-  
sented in the Temple, in substance of our  
flesh : so grant that we may be presented  
unto thee with pure and clear munes, by  
Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

*¶ The same Epistle appointed the Sunday  
before.*

*The Gospel.*

And when the dayes of her. Luke 2  
ver. 32. end in verse 27 at, And when the  
*¶ On S. Matthews day.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which in the place of the  
traitour Judas, didst chuse thy faith-  
full servant Mattheus, to be of the number  
of the twelve Apostles : Grant that thy  
Church, being alwayes preserved from false  
Apostles, may be ordered and guided by  
faithfull and true Pastors, through Jesus  
Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

And in those dayes Peter. Acts 1  
verse 15. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*

At that time Jesus answered. Mat. 11.  
verse 25. unto the end.

*¶ Annunciation of the virgin Mary.*

*The Collect.*

**W**e beseech thee, Lord, poure thy  
grace into our hearts, that as we  
have known Christ thy Sonnes incarnation  
by the message of an Angel, so by his crosse  
and passion, we may be brought unto the  
glory of his resurrection, through the same  
Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

And the Lord spake again unto. Ihs. 9.  
verse 10. unto verse 16.

B. 6.

74

# The Collects.

*The Gospel.*  
Read in the sixth month. Luke 1  
verse 26. unto verse 39.

*On S. Marks day. The Collect.*  
**A**lmighty God, which hast instructed thy holy Church with the heavenly doctrine of thy Evangelist S. Mark, give us grace that we be not like children carried away with every blast of vain doctrine, but firmly to be established in the truth of thy holy Gospel, through Jesus Christ, &c.

*The Epistle.*  
But unto every one of us is. Ephes. 4  
verse 7. unto verse 17.

*The Gospel.*  
I am the true vine, and my. John 15  
verse 1. unto verse 12.

*On S. Philip and James day. The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, whom truly to know, is everlasting life: grant us perfectly to know thy Sonne Jesus Christ, to be the Way, the Truth, and the Life, as thou hast taught S. Philip, and other the Apostles, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
James a servant of God. James 1  
verse 1. unto verse 13.

*The Gospel.*  
And he said to his disciples. John 14  
verse 1. unto verse 15.

*On S. Barnabas day. The Collect.*

**L**ord Almighty, which hast endued thy holy Apostle Barnabas with singular gifts of the holy Ghost: let us not be deficient of thy manifold gifts, nor yet of grace to use them alway to thy honour and glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
Then tidings of those things. Acts 11  
verse 22. unto the end.

*The Gospel.*  
This is my Commandment. John 15  
verse 17. unto verse 17.

*On S. John Baptist day. The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, by whose providence thy servant John Baptist was wonderfully born, and sent to prepare the way of thy Sonne our Saviour by preaching of penance, make us so to follow his doctrine and holy life, that we may truly repent according to his preaching, and after his example, constantly speak the truth, boldly rebuke vice, and patiently suffer for the truths sake, through Jesus Christ, &c.

*The Epistle.*  
Comfort ye, comfort ye my. Isa. 40  
verse 1. unto verse 12.

*The Gospel.*  
Now Elizabeths time was. Luke 1  
verse 57. unto the end.

*On S. Peters day. The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which by thy Sonne Jesus Christ hast given to thy Apostle S. Peter many excellent gifts, and command-

edst him earnestly to feed thy flock: make (we beseech thee) all Bishops and Pastors diligently to preach thy holy Word, and the people obediently to follow the same, that they may receive the crown of everlasting glory, through Jesus Christ, &c.

*The Epistle.*  
Now about that time Herod. Acts 12  
verse 1. unto verse 12.

*The Gospel.*  
Now when Jesus came. Matth. 16  
verse 13. unto verse 20.

*On S. James day. The Collect.*

**G**rant, O mercifull God, that as thine holy Apostle S. James, leaving his father and all that he had, without delay, was obedient unto the calling of thy Son Jesus Christ, and followed him: so we forsaking all worldly and carnall affections, may be evermore ready to follow thy commandments through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*  
In those daies also came. Acts 11  
verse 27. end chap. 11. v. 3. at, Then were.

*The Gospel.*  
Then came to him the. Matth. 20  
verse 20. unto verse 29.

*On S. Bartholomew the Apostle. The Collect.*

**O** Almighty and everlasting God, which hast given grace to thine Apostle Bartholomew truly to beleve and to preach thy Word: Grant, we beseech thee, unto thy Church, both to love that he beleaved, and to preach that he taught, through Christ our Lord, Amen.

*The Epistle.*  
Thus by the hands of the. Acts 13  
verse 12. unto verse 17.

*The Gospel.*  
And there arose also a strife. Luke 20  
verse 24. unto verse 31.

*On S. Matthews day. The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which by thy blessing Some didst call Matthew from the receipt of custome to be an Apostle and Evangelist: Grant us grace to forsake all covetous desires, and inordinate love of riches, and to follow thy said Sonne Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

*The Epistle.*  
Therefore seeing that we. 1 Cor. 1  
verse 1. unto verse 7.

*The Gospel.*  
And as Jesus passed forth. Matth. 23  
verse 9. unto verse 14.

*On S. Michael and all Angels. The Collect.*

**E**verlasting God, which hast ordained and constituted the services of all Angels and men in a wonderfull order, mercifullly grant that they which alway do thee service in heaven, may by thy appointment succour and defend us in earth, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

## The Communion.

*The Epistle.*  
And there was a battell. Revel. 12.  
verse 7. unto verse 13.

*The Gospel.*  
The same time the Disciples. Matth. 18.  
verse 1. unto verse 11.

*g. S. Luke the Evangelist.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which calledst Luke the Physician, whose praise is in the Gospel, to be a Physician of the soul, it may please thee by the wholesome medicines of his doctrine to heal all the diseases of our souls, through thy Sonne Jesus; &c.

*The Epistle.*

But watch thou in all things. 2 Tim. 4.  
verse 5. unto verse 18.

*The Gospel.*

After these things the Lord. Luke 10.  
verse 1. end in verse 7. at,  
Go not from house.

*g. Simon and Jude Apostles.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which hast builded thy Congregation upon the foundation of the Apostles and Prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the head corner stone: grant

*The end of the Collects.*

unto to be joyned together in unity of Spirit by their doctrine, that we may be made an holy Temple acceptable unto thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle.*

Jude a servant of Jesus Christ. Jude.  
verse 1. unto verse 9.

*The Gospel.*

These things command. John 15.  
verse 17. unto the end.

*All Saints day.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which hast knit together thy Elect in one communion and fellowship, in the mysticall body of thy Sonne Jesus Christ our Lord: grant us grace so to follow thy holy Saints in all vertuous and godly living, that we may come to those unspeakable joyes which thou hast prepared for them that unfainedly love thee, through Jesus Christ, &c.

*The Epistle.*

And I saw another Angel come. Revel. 4.  
verse 2. unto verse 13.

*The Gospel.*

And when he saw the. Matth. 5.  
verse 1. unto verse 13.

## ¶ The order for the Administration of the L O R D S SUPPER, or holy C O M M U N I O N.

**S**O many as intend to be partakers of the holy communion, shall signify their names to the curate over night, or else in the morning afore the beginning of morning prayer, or immediately after. And if any of those be an open and notorious drunkard, so that the congregation by him is offended, or have done any wrong to his neighbours by word or deed: the curate having knowledge thereof shall call him, and advertise him in any wise not to presume to come to the Lords table, until he have openly declared himself to have truly repented and amended his former naughty life, that the congregation may thereby be satisfied, which afore were offended, and that he have recompensed the parties whom he hath done wrong unto, or as the least declare himself to be in such purpose so to do, as soon as he conveniently may.

The same order shall the curate use with those betwixt whom he perceiveth malice and hatred to reign, not suffering them to be partakers of the Lords table, until he know them to be reconciled. And if one of the parties so at variance, be content to forswear from the bottom of his heart, all that the other hath trespassed against him, and to make amends for that he himself hath offended, and the other party will not be persuaded to a godly unity, but remain still in his forwardnesse and malice: the minister in that case ought to admit the penitent person to the holy communion, and not him that is obstinate.

The table at the communion time, having a fair white linnen cloth upon it, shall stand in the body of the church, or in the chancel, where morning and evening prayer be appointed to be said. And the priest standing at the north side of the table, shall say the Lords prayer, with the collect following.

## ¶ T H E C O M M U N I O N.



**O**ur Father which art in heaven, hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread: And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And leade us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil. Amen.

**A**lmighty God, unto whom all hearts be open, all desires known, and from whom no secrets are hid, cleanse y<sup>e</sup> thoughts of our hearts by the inspiration of thy holy Spirit, that we may perfectly love thee, and worthily magnifie thy holy Name, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Priest rehearse distinctly all the ten Commandments, and the people kneeling

# The Communion.

*kneeling shall after every Commandment, ask God mercy for their transgression of the same, after this sort.*

**Mini.** **G**od spake these words, and said, I am the Lord thy God, Thou shalt have none other Gods but me.

**People.** Lord have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this Law.

**M.** Thou shalt not make to thy self any graven image, nor the likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or in the earth beneath, or in the water under the earth: thou shalt not bow down to them, nor worship them: for I the Lord thy God, am a jealous God, and visit the sinnes of the fathers upon the children, unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me, and shew mercy unto thousands in them that love me, and keep my Commandments.

**P.** Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

**M.** Thou shalt not take the Name of the Lord thy God in vain: for the Lord will not hold him guiltlesse, that taketh his Name in vain.

**P.** Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

**M.** Remember that thou keep holy the Sabbath day. Six dayes shalt thou labour and do all that thou hast to do: but the seventh day is the Sabbath of the Lord thy God: in it thou shalt do no manner of work, thou, and thy sonne, and thy daughter, thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant, thy castell, and the stranger that is within thy gates: For in six dayes the Lord made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the Lord blessed the seventh day, and hallowed it.

**P.** Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

**M.** Honour thy father and thy mother, that thy dayes may be long in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

**P.** Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

**M.** Thou shalt do no murder.

**P.** Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

**M.** Thou shalt not commit adultery.

**P.** Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

**M.** Thou shalt not steal.

**P.** Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

**M.** Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.

**P.** Lord have mercy upon us, &c.

**M.** Thou shalt not covet thy neighbours house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbours wife, nor his servant, nor his maid, nor his ox, nor his asse, nor any thing that is his.

**P.** Lord have mercy upon us, and write all these thy Lawes in our hearts, we beseech thee.

*¶ Then shall follow the Collect of the day, with one of these two Collects following for the King, the Minister standing up and saying,*

*¶ Let us pray.*

**A**lmighty God, whose kingdome is everlastinge, and power infinite, have

mercy upon the whole congregation, and so rule the heart of thy chosen servant (*Charles* our King and governour, that he (knowing whose Minister he is) may above all things seek thy honour and glory, and that we his subjects (duly considering whose authority he hath) may faithfully serve, honour, and humbly obey him, in thee and for thee, according to thy blessed word and ordinance, through Jesus Christ our Lord, who with thee & the holy Ghost, liveth and reigneth ever one God, world without end. Amen.

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, we be taught by thy holy word, that hearts of kings are in thy rule & governance, and that thou dost dispose and turn them as it seemeth best to thy godly wisdom: wee humbly beseech thee, so to dispose and govern the heart of *Charles* thy servant our King and governour, that in all his thoughts, words, and works, he may ever seek thy honour and glory, and study to preserve thy people committed to his charge, in wealth peace, and godlinesse. Grant this O mercifull Father, for thy dear Sounes sake Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*Immediately after the Collects, the Minister shall read the Epistle, beginning thus.*

The Epistle written in the Chapter of *¶ And the Epistle ended, he shall say the Gospell, beginning thus.*

The Gospell written in the Chapter of *¶ And the Epistle and Gospell being ended, shall be said the Creed.*

**I** beleve in one God the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth, and of all things visible and invisible, and in one Lord Jesus Christ the only begotten Son of God, begotten of his Father before all worlds, God of God, Light of Light, very God of very God, begotten, not made, being of one substance with the Father, by whom all things were made: who for us men, and for our salvation, came down from heaven, and was incarnate by the holy Ghost of the Virgin Mary, and was made man, and was crucified also for us under Pontius Pilate. He suffered and was buried, and the third day he rose again according to the Scriptures and ascended into heaven, and sitteth on the right hand of the Father. And he shall come againe with glory to judge both the quick and the dead: whose kingdome shall have none end. And I beleve in the holy Ghost, the Lord and giver of life, who proceedeth from the Father and the Sonne, who with the Father and the Sonne together is worshipped and glorified, who spake by the Prophets. And I beleve one Catholike and Apostolike Church: I acknowledge one Baptisme for the remission of sinnes. And I looke for the resurrection of the dead, and the life of the world to come. Amen.

*¶ After the Creed, if there be no Sermon, shall follow one of the Homilies already set.*



set forth, or hereafter to be set forth by common authority.

*g* After such Sermon, Homily, or exhortation, the Curate shall declare unto the people, whether there be any holy dayes or fasting dayes the week following, and earnestly exhort them to remember the poor, saying one or more of these Sentences following, as he thinketh most convenient by his discretion.

Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorifie your Father which is in heaven.

Lay not up for your selves treasure upon the earth, where the rust and moth doth corrupt, and where thieves break thorow and steal: but lay up for your selves treasures in heaven, where neither rust nor moth doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break thorow and steal.

Whatsoever ye would that men should do unto you, even so do unto them: for this is the Law and the Prophets.

Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven: but he that doth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

Zache stood forth, and said unto the Lord, Behold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poor, and if I have done any wrong to any man, I reffore four-fold.

Who goeth a warfare at any time of his own cost? Who planteth a vineyard, and eateth not of the fruit thereof? or who feedeth a flock, and eateth not of the milk of the flock?

If we have sown unto you spirituall things, it is a great matter if we shall reap your worldly things?

Do ye not know, that they which minister about holy things, live of the sacrifice? and they which wait of the Altar, are partakers with the Altar? Even so hath the Lord also ordained, that they which preach the Gospell, should live of the Gospell.

He that soweth little, shall reap little: and he that soweth plenteously, shall reap plenteously. Let every man do according as he is disposed in his heart, not grudging, or of necessity, for God loveth a cheerful giver.

Let him that is taught in the Word, minister unto him that teacheth in all good things. Be not deceived, God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he reap.

While we have time, let us do good unto all men, and specially unto them which are of the household of faith.

Godliness is great riches, if a man be content with that he hath: for we brought nothing into the world, neither may we carry anything out.

Charge them which are rich in this world, that they be ready to give, & glad to distribute, laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may attain eternall life.

God is not unrighteous, that he will forget your works and labour that proceedeth of love, which love ye have shewed for his Names sake, which have ministered unto the Saints, and yet do minister.

To do good, and to distribute forget not, for with such sacrifices God is pleased.

Whoso hath this worlds good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his compassion from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him?

Give alms of thy goods, and turn never thy face from any poor man, and then the face of the Lord shall not be turned away from thee.

Be mercifull after thy power: if thou hast much, give plenteously. If thou hast little, do thy diligence gladly to give of that little: for so gatherest thou thy self a good reward in the day of needfulltie.

He that hath pity upon the poor, lendeth unto the Lord: and look what he layeth out, it shall be payed him again.

Blessed be the man that provideth for the sick and needy: the Lord shall deliver him in the time of trouble.

*g* Then shall the Churchwardens, or some other by them appointed, gather the devotion of the people and put the same into the poor mans box, and upon the offering dayes appointed, every man and woman shall pay to the Curate, the due and accustomed offerings. After which done the Minister shall say,

*¶* Let us pray for the whole state of Christs Church militant here on earth.

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, which by thy holy Apostle hast taught us to make prayers and supplications, and to give thanks for all men: we humbly beseech thee most mercifully (so accept our alms, and): to receive these our prayers which we offer unto thy divine Majestie, beseeching thee to inspire continually the universal Church with the Spirit of truth, unity and concord: and grant that all they that do confesse thy holy Name, may agree in the truth of thy holy Word, and live in unity and godly love: we beseech thee also to save and defend all Christian Kings, Princes, and governours, and specially thy servant Charles our King, that under him we may be godly and quietly governed: and grant unto his whole Councell, and to all that be put in authority under him, that they may truly and indifferently minister justice, to the punishment of wickednesse and vice, and to the maintenance of Gods true religion and vertue. Give grace (O heavenly Father) to all Bishops, Pastors and Curates, that they may both by their life and doctrine set forth thy true and lively Word, & rightly and duly administer thy holy Sacraments: and to all thy people give thy heavenly grace, and specially to this Congregation here present: that with meek heart and due reverence, they may hear, and receive

## The Communion.

in his holy word, truly serving thee in holiness and righteousness all the days of their life. And we most humbly beseech thee of thy goodness, O Lord, to comfort and succour all them which in this transitory life be in trouble, sorrow, need, sickness, or any other adversity: Grant this, O Father, for Jesus Christs sake, our only Mediator and Advocate. Amen.

*Then shall follow this Exhortation at certain times when the Curate shall be in the people, he desiring to come to the Holy Communion.*

**W**hen ye come together at this time (dearly beloved brethren) to feede at the Lords Supper, unto the which in Gods behalf I bid you all that be here present, and beseech you for the Lord Jesus Christs sake, that ye will not refuse to come thereto, being so lovingly called and bidden of God himself. Ye know how grievous and unkind a thing it is, when a man hath prepared a rich feast, decked his table with all kind of provision, so that there lacketh nothing, but the guests to sit down, and yet they which be called (without any cause) must unthankfully refuse to come. Which of you in such a case would not be moved? who would not think a great injury and wrong done unto him? Wherefore, most dearly beloved in Christ, take ye good heed, lest ye withdrawing your selves from this holy Supper, provoke Gods indignation against you. It is an unkind matter for a man to say, I will not communicate, because I am otherwise letted with worldly business: but such excuses be not so easily accepted, and allowed before God. If any man say, I am a grievous sinner, and therefore am afraid to come: wherefore then do you not repent and amend? When God calleth you, be you not ashamed to say, you will not come? When you should returne to God, will you excuse your self, and say, That you be not ready? Consider earnestly with yourselves, how little such fained excuses shall avail before God. They that refused the feast in the Gospel, because they had bought a farm, or would try their yokes of oxen, or because they were married, were not so excused, but counted unworthy of the heavenly Feast. I for my part am here present, and according to mine office, I bid you in the Name of God, I call you in Christs behalf, I exhort you as you love your own salvation, that ye will be partakers of this holy communion. And as the Son of God did vouchsafe to yield up his soul by death upon the Crosse for your health, even so it is your duty to receive the Communion together in remembrance of his death, as he himself commanded. Now if you will in no wise thus do, consider with your selves how great injury you do unto God, and how sore punishment hangeth over your heads for the same. And whereas you

offend God so sore in refusing this holy banquet, I admonish, exhort, and beseech you, that unto this unkindnes you will add no more, which thing ye shall do, if ye stand by as gazers and lookers on, then that do communicate, and be not partakers of the same yourselves. For what thing can this be accounted else, then a further contempt, and unkindnesse unto God? Truly it is a great unthankfulness to say nay, when ye be called: but the fault is much greater when men stand by, and yet will neither eat nor drink this holy Communion with us. I pray you what can this be else, but even to have the mysteries of Christ in derision? It is said unto all, Take ye and eat, take and drinke ye all of this. Do this in remembrance of me. With what face then or with what countenance shall ye hear these words? what will this be else, but a despising, a despising and mocking of the Testament of Christ? wherefore rather then ye should so do, depart you hence, and give place to them that be godly disposed. But when you depart, I beseech you ponder with your selves from whom ye depart. Ye depart from the Lords Table, ye depart from your brethren, and from the banquet of most heavenly food. These things if ye earnestly consider, ye shall by Gods grace returne to a better mind: for the obtaining whereof we shall make our humble petitions, while we shall receive the holy Communion.

*And sometimes shall this be said also at the discretion of the Curate.*

**D**earely beloved, forasmuch as our duty is to render to Almighty God our heavenly Father most hearty thanks, for that he hath given his Sonne our Saviour Jesus Christ, not only to die for us, but also to be our spirittual food & sustenance, as it is declared unto us, as well by Gods word, as by the holy Sacrament of his blessed body and blood, the which being so comfortable a thing to them which receive it worthily, and so dangerous to them that will presume to receive it unworthily: My duty is to exhort you to consider the dignity of the holy mystery, and the great perill of the unworthily receiving thereof, and so to search and examine your own consciences, as you should come holy and clean to a most godly and heavenly Feast, so that in no wise you come but in the marriage garment required by God in holy Scripture, and so come and be received as worthy partakers of such a heavenly Table. The way and means thereto is, First to examine your lives, and conversation, by the rule of Gods commandments, and whereinsoever ye shall perceive your selves to have offended, either by will, word, or deed, these bewail your own sinful lives, and confesse your selves to Almighty God with full purpose of amendment of life. And if you shall perceive your offences to be such, as be not only

The Lamentable state of your soul against



## The Communion.

against God, but also against your neighbours, then ye shall reconcile your selves unto them, ready to make restitution and satisfaction, according to the uttermost of your powers, for all injuries and wrongs done by you to any other, and likewise being readie to forgive other that have offended you, as you would have forgiveness of your offences at Gods hand. For otherwise the receiving of the holy Communion doth nothing else but increase your damnation. And because it is requisite that no man should come to the holy Communion but with a full trust in Gods mercy, and with a quiet conscience: therefore if there be any of you, which by the means aforesaid cannot quiet his own conscience, but requirerth further comfort or counsell: then let him come to me, or some other discrete and learned minister of Gods word, and open his grief, that he may receive such ghostly counsell, advice and comfort, as his conscience may be relieved, and that by the ministerie of Gods word he may receive comfort, and the benefit of absolution, to the quieting of his conscience, and avoiding of all scruple and doubtfulnessse.

*Then shall the Priest say this exhortation.*

**D**early beloved in the Lord, ye that mind to come to the holy Communion of the bodie and blood of our Saviour Christ, must consider what S. Paul writeth to the Corinthians, how he exhorteth all persons diligently to try and examine themselves, before they presume to eat of that bread, and drink of that cup. For as the benefit is great, if with a true penitent heart and lively faith we receive that holy Sacrament: (for then we spiritually eat the flesh of Christ, and drink his blood: then we dwell in Christ, and Christ in us, we be one with Christ, and Christ with us:) so is the danger great, if we receive the same unworthily: for then we be guiltie of the bodie and blood of Christ our Saviour, we eat and drink our own damnation, not considering the Lords bodie: we kindle Gods wrath against us: we provoke him to plague us with divers diseases, and sundrie kinds of death. Therefore if any of you be a blasphemers of God, an hinderer or slanderer of his word, an adulterer, or be in malice, or envie, or in any other grievous crime, bewail your sins, and come not to this holy Table, lest after the taking of that holy Sacrament, the devill enter into you, as he entred into Judas, and fill you full of all iniquities, and bring you to destruction both of body and soul. Judge therefore your selves (brethren) that ye be not judged of the Lord. Repent you truly for your sins past, have a lively and stedfast faith in Christ our Saviour. Amend your lives, and be in perfect charity with all men, so shall ye be meet partakers of those holy mysteries. And above all things ye must give most humble and hearty thanks to God the Fa-

ther, the Sonne, and the holy Ghost for the redemption of the world, by the death and passion of our Saviour Christ, both God and man, who did humble himself, even to the death upon the Crosse for us miserable sinners, which lay in darknesse and shadow of death, that he might make us the children of God, and exalt us to everlasting life. And to the end that we should alway remember the exceeding great love of our Master, and only Saviour Jesus Christ, thus dying for us, and the innumerable benefits, which by his precious blood-shedding he hath obtained to us: he hath instituted and ordained holy mysteries, as pledges of his love, and continuall remembrance of his death, to our great and endlesse comfort. To him therefore with the Father, and the holy Ghost, let us give (as we are most bounden) continuall thanks, submitting our selves wholly to his holy will and pleasure, and studying to serve him in true holinesse and righteousness all the dayes of our life. Amen.

*g Then shall the Priest say to them that come to receive the holy Communion.*

**Y**ou that do truly and earnestly repent you of your finnes, and be in love and charitie with your neighbours, and intend to lead a new life, following the Commandments of God, and walking from henceforth in his holy wayes: draw neer, and take this holy Sacrament to your comfort, make your humble confession to Almighty God, before this congregation here gathered together in his holy Name, weel kneeling upon your knees.

*g Then shall this general confession be made, in the name of all those that are minded to receive the holy Communion, either by one of them, or else by one of the Ministers, or by the Priest himself, all kneeling humbly upon their knees.*

**A**lmighty God, Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, Maker of all things, Judge of all men, we knowledge and bewail our manifold finnes and wickednesse, which we from time to time most grievously have committed, by thought, word, and deed, against thy divine Majestie, provoking most justly thy wrath and indignation against us: we do earnestly repent, and be heartily sorrie for these our misdoings, the remembrance of them is grievous unto us, the burden of them is intolerable. Have mercie upon us, have mercie upon us, most mercifull Father, for thy Sonnes our Lord Jesus Christs sake, forgive us all that is past, and grant that we may ever hereafter serve and please thee, in newnesse of life, to the honour and glory of thy Name, through Jesus Christ, &c.

*g Then shall the Priest, or the Bishop (when present) stand up, and turning himself to the people, say thus.*

**A**lmighty God, our heavenly Father, who of his great mercie hath promised forgiveness of finnes to all them which

with heartie repentance; and true faith turn unto him; have mercie upon you, pardon and deliver you from all your sinnes, confirm and strengtheu you in all goodnesse, and bring you to everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Priest also say.*

¶ Hear what comfortable words our Saviour Christ saith unto all that truly turn to him:

Come unto me all ye that travail, and be heaue laden, and I will refresh you. So God loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Sonne, to the end that all that beleeve in him should not perish, but have life everlasting.

¶ Hear also what S. Paul saith:

This is a true saying, and worthy of all men to be received, that Jesus Christ came into the world to save sinners.

¶ Hear also what S. John saith:

If any man sinne, we have an Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous, and he is the propitiation for our sinnes.

¶ After which the Priest shall proceed, saying,

Lift up your hearts.

*A.* We lift them up unto the Lord.

*P.* Let us give thanks unto our Lord God.

*A.* It is meet and right so to do.

*P.* It is very meet, right, and our bounden duty, that we should at all times, and in all places, give thanks unto thee, O Lord, holy Father, Almighty, everlasting God.

¶ Here shall follow the proper Preface, according to the time, if there be any specially appointed: or else immediately shall follow:

Therefore with Angels and Archangels, &c.

### ¶ Proper Prefaces.

¶ Upon Christmas day, and seven dayes after.

**B**ecause thou diddest give Jesus Christ thine only Son to be born as this day for us, who by the operation of the holy Ghost, was made very man of the substance of the Virgin Mary his mother, and that without spot of sinne, to make us clean from all sinne. Therefore with Angels, &c.

¶ Upon Easter day, and seven dayes after.

**B**ut chiefly are we bound to praise thee for the glorious resurrection of thy Sonne Jesus Christ our Lord: for he is the very Paschall Lambe, which was offered for us, and hath taken away the sinne of the world, who by his death hath destroyed death, and by his rising to life again, hath restored to us everlasting life. Therefore with Angels &c.

¶ Upon Ascensday day, and seven dayes after.

**T**hrough thy most dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ our Lord, who after his most glorious resurrection, manifestly appeared to all his Apostles, and in their sight ascended up into heaven to prepare a place

for us, that where he is, thither might also ascend, and reign with him in glory. Therefore with Angels, &c.

¶ Upon Whitsunday, and six dayes after.

**T**hrough Jesus Christ our Lord, according to whose most true promise the holy Ghost came down this day from heaven with a sudden great sound, as it had been a mighty winde, in the likenesse of fiery tongues, lighting upon the Apostles to teach them, and to leade them to the truth, giving them both the gift of diverse languages, and also boldnesse, with fervent zeal, constantly to preach the Gospel unto all nations, whereby we are brought out of darknesse and errour, into the clear light and true knowledge of thee, and of thy Sonne Jesus Christ. Therefore with Angels, &c.

¶ Upon the feast of Trinity only.

**I**t is very meet, right, and our bounden duty, that we should at all times, and in all places give thanks to thee, O Lord Almighty and everlasting God, which art one God, one Lord, not one only person, but three persons in one substance. For thus which we beleeve of the glory of the Father, the same we beleeve of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost without any difference or inequality: Therefore with Angels, &c.

¶ After which Prefaces shall follow immediately:

**T**herefore with Angels and Archangels, and with all the company of heaven we laud and magnifie thy glorious Name evermore praising thee, and saying, Holy, holy, holy Lord God of hosts, heaven and earth are full of thy glory. Glorie be to thee, O Lord most high.

¶ Then shall the Priest kneeling down at Gods board, say in the name of all the people that shall receive the Communion, the prayer following.

**W**E do not presume to come to thy Table (O mercifull Lord) trusting in our own righteousness, but in thy manifold and great mercies. We be not worthy so much as to gather up the crumbs under thy Table: but thou art the same Lord, whose property is always to have mercy: Grant us therefore, gracious Lord, so to eat the flesh of thy dear Sonne Jesus Christ, and to drink his blood, that our sinfull bodies may be made clean by his body, and our souls washed through his most precious blood, and that we may evermore dwell in him, and he in us. Amen.

¶ Then the Priest standing up, shall say as followeth.

**A**lmighty God, our heavenly Father, which of thy tender mercy diddest give thine only Sonne Jesus Christ, to suffer death upon the Crosse for our redemption, who made there (by his one oblation of himself once offered) a full, perfect, and sufficient sacrifice, oblation, and satisfaction for the sins of the whole world, and

did institute, and in his holy Gospel command us to continue a perpetuall memory of that his precious death, untill his coming again: hear us, O mercifull Father, we beseech thee, and grant, that we receiving these thy creatures of bread and wine, according to thy Sonne our Saviour Jesus Christs holy institution, in remembrance of his death and passion, may be partakers of his most blessed body and blood, who in the same night that he was betrayed, took bread, and when he had given thanks, he brake it, and gave it to his disciples, saying, Take, eat, this is my body which is given for you: do this in remembrance of me. Likewise after supper he took the cup, and when he had given thanks, he gave it to them, saying, Drink ye all of this, for this is my blood of the New Testament, which is shed for you, and for many, for remission of finnes: do this as oft as ye shall drink it, in remembrance of me.

*¶ Then shall the Minister first receive the Communion in both kinds himself, and next deliver it to the other Ministers (if any be there present) that they may help the chief Minister, and after to the people in their hands, kneeling. And when he delivereth the bread, he shall say,*

The body of our Lord Jesus Christ, which was given for thee, preserve thy body and soul into everlasting life: and take and eat this in remembrance that Christ died for thee, and feed on him in thine heart by faith with thanksgiving.

*¶ And the Minister that delivereth the cup, shall say,*

The blood of our Lord Jesus Christ, which was shed for thee, preserve thy body and soul into everlasting life: and drink this in remembrance that Christs blood was shed for thee, and be thankfull.

*¶ Then shall the Priest say the Lords prayer, the people repeating after him every petition. After shall be said as followeth.*

O Lord and heavenly Father, we thy humble servants, entirely desire thy fatherly goodnesse, mercifully to accept this our sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving, most humbly beseeching thee to grant, that by the merits and death of thy Sonne Jesus Christ, and through faith in his blood, we, and all thy whole Church, may obtain remission of our finnes, and all other benefits of his passion. And here we offer and present unto thee, O Lord, our selves, our souls and bodies, to be a reasonable, holy, and lively sacrifice unto thee, humbly beseeching thee, that all we which be partakers of this holy Communion, may be fulfilled with thy grace and heavenly benediction. And although we be unworthy, through our manifold finnes, to offer unto thee any sacrifice: yet we beseech thee to accept this our bounden duty and service, not weighing our merits, but pardoning

our offences, through Jesus Christ our Lord by whom, and with whom in the unity of the holy Ghost all honour and glory be unto thee, O Father Almighty, world without end. Amen.

*Or thus.*

Almighty and everliving God, we most heartily thank thee, for that thou dost vouchsafe to feed us, which have duly received these holy mysteries, with the spirituall food of the most precious body and blood of thy Sonne our Saviour Jesus Christ, and dost assure us thereby of thy favour and goodnesse towards us, and that we be very members incorporate in thy mysticall body, which is the blessed company of all faithfull people, and be heirs through hope of thy everlasting kingdom, by the merits of the most precious death and passion of thy dear Sonne: We now most humbly beseech thee, O heavenly Father, so to assist us with thy grace, that we may continue in that holy fellowship, and do all such good works as thou hast prepared for us to walke in, through Jesus Christ our Lord, to whom with thee, and the holy Ghost, be all honour and glory, &c.

*¶ Then shall be said, or sung.*

Glory be to God on high, and in earth peace, good will towards men. We praise thee, we blesse thee, we worship thee, we glorifie thee, we give thanks to thee for thy great glory, O Lord God heavenly King, God the Father Almighty: O Lord, the only begotten Sonne Jesu Christ, O Lord God, Lambe of God, Sonne of the Father, that takest away the finnes of the world, have mercy upon us. Thou that takest away the finnes of the world, have mercy upon us. Thou that takest away the finnes of the world, receive our prayers. Thou that sittest at the right hand of God the Father, have mercy upon us. For thou only art holy, thou only art the Lord, thou only, O Christ, with the holy Ghost, art most high in the glory of God the Father. Amen.

*¶ Then the Priest, or Bishop if he be present, shall let them depart with this blessing.*

The peace of God which passeth all understanding, keep your hearts and minds in the knowledge and love of God, and of his Sonne Jesus Christ our Lord: and the blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Sonne, and the holy Ghost, be amongst you, and remain with you alwayes. Amen.

*¶ Collects to be said after the Offertory when there is no Communion, every such day one. And the same may be said also as often as occasion shall serve, after the Collects of Morning and Evening Prayer, Communion, or Letany, by the discretion of the Minister.*

Assist us mercifully, O Lord, in these our supplications and prayers, and dispose the way of thy servants, towards thee.

the attainment of everlasting salvation: that among all the changes and chances of this mortall life, they may ever be defended by thy most gracious and ready help, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

**O** Almighty Lord, and everlasting God, vouchsafe, we beseech thee, to direct, sanctifie, and govern both our hearts and bodies in the wayes of thy laws, and in the works of thy commandments, that through thy most mighty protection, both here and ever, we may be preserved in body and soul, through our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ.

**G**rant we beseech thee, Almighty God, that the words which we have heard this day with our outward ears, may through thy grace be so grafted inwardly in our hearts, that they may bring forth in us the fruit of good living, to the honour and praise of thy Name, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

**P**revent us, O Lord, in all our doings, with thy most gracious favour, and further as with thy continuall help, that in all our works begun, continued and ended in thee, we may glorifie thy holy Name, and finally by thy mercy obtain everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

**A**lmighty God, the fountain of all wisdom, which knowest our necessities before we ask, and our ignorance in asking: we beseech thee to have compassion upon our infirmities, and those things, which for our unworthinesse we dare not, and for our blindness we cannot ask, vouchsafe to give us, for the worthinesse of thy Sonne Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

**A**lmighty God, which hast promised to hear the petitions of them that ask in thy Sonnes Name, we beseech thee, mercifully to incline thine ears to us, that have made now our prayers and supplications unto thee, and grant that those things which we have faithfullly asked according to thy will, may effectually be obtained to the reliefe of our necessity, and to the setting forth of thy glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ Upon the holy dayes (if there be Communion) shall be said all that is appointed at the Communion, untill the end of the Homily, concluding with the general prayer, (for the whole estate of Christ Church militant here in earth) and one more of these Collects before rehearsed, occasion shall serve.*

*And there shall be no celebration of the Lords Supper, except there be a good minister to communicate with the Priest, according to his discretion.*

*And if there be not above twenty persons in the parish, of discretion to receive the Communion, yet there shall be no Communion, except four or three at the least communicate with the Priest.*

*And in Cathedrall and Collegiall Churches where be many Priests and Deacons, they shall all receive the Communion with the Minister every Sunday at the least, except they have a reasonable cause to the contrary.*

*And to take away the superstition which any person hath, or might have in the bread and wine, it shall suffice that the bread, such as is usual to be eaten at the table with other meats, but the best and purest wheat bread that conveniently may be gotten. And if any of the bread or wine remaine the Curate shall have it to his own use.*

*The bread and wine for the Communion shall be provided by the Curate and the Churchwardens, at the charges of the parish, and the parish shall be discharged of such summes of money or other duties, which hitherto they have payed for the same, in order of their houses every Sunday.*

*And note, that every parishioner shall communicate at the least three times in the year, of which Easter to be one, and shall also receive the Sacraments, and other rites, according to the order in this book appointed. And yearly at Easter every parishioner shall reckon with his Parson, Vicar, or Curate, or his or their deputy deputies, and pay to them or him all Ecclesiasticall duties, accustomedly due then, and as that time to be payed.*

## ¶ THE MINISTRATION OF Baptisme to be used in the Church.

**I**t appeareth by ancient writers, that the Sacrament of Baptisme in the old time was not commonly ministrd, but at two times in the year: At Easter and Whitsuntide. At which times it was openly ministrd in the presence of all the Congregation. Which custome now being grown out of use, (although it cannot for many considerations be well restored againe) it is thought good to follow the same, as neere as conveniently may be. Wherefore the people are to be admonished, that it is most convenient that Baptisme should not be ministrd but upon Sundayes and other holy dayes, when the most number of people may come together, as well for that the Congregation there present may assiste the receiving of them that be newly baptized, into the number of Christs Church, as also because in the baptisme of infants, every man present may be put in remembrance of his own profession made to God in his baptisme. For which cause also it is expedient that baptisme be ministrd in the English tongue. Nevertheless, (if necessity so require) children may at all times be baptized at home.

*¶ When there are children to be baptized upon the Sunday or holy day, the parents shall give knowledge over night or in the morning before the beginning of morning prayer.*

## Public Baptisme.

prayer, to the Curate. And then the godfathers, godmothers, and people, with the children, must be ready at the font, either immediately after the last lesson at morning prayer, or else immediately after the last lesson at evening prayer, as the Curate by his discretion shall appoint. And then standing there, the Priest shall ask whether the children be baptized, or no. If they answer, No: then shall the Priest say thus,

**D**Early beloved, forasmuch as all men be conceived and born in sinne, and that our Saviour Christ saith, None can enter into the kingdome of God, except he be regenerate and born anew of water and of the holy Ghost, I beseech you to call upon God the Father, through our Lord Jesus Christ, that of his bounteous mercy he will grant to these children that thing, which by nature they cannot have, that they may be baptized with water and the holy Ghost, and received into Christs holy Church, and be made lively members of the same.

*¶ Then shall the Priest say,*

*¶ Let us pray.*

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, which of thy great mercy diddest save Noe and his family in the ark from perishing by water, and also diddest safely lead the children of Israel thy people thotow the Red sea, figuring thereby thy holy Baptisme: and by the Baptisme of thy welbeloved Sonne Jesus Christ, didst sanctifie the flood Jordan, and all other waters, to the mysticall washing away of sinne; we beseech thee for thine infinite mercies, that thou wilt mercifully look upon these children, sanctifie them, and wash them with the holy Ghost, that they being delivered from thy wrath, may be received into the Ark of Christs Church, and being steadfast in faith, joyfull through hope, and rooted in charity, may so passe the waves of this troubleosome world, that finally they may come to the land of everlasting life, there to reign with thee world without end, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

**A**lmighty and immortal God, the aid of all that need the helper of all that flee to thee for succour, the life of them that beleve, and the resurrection of the dead, we call upon thee for these infants, that they coming to thy holy Baptisme, may receive remission of their sinnes by spirituall regeneration. Receive them (O Lord) as thou hast promised by thy wellbeloved Sonne, saying, Ask, and you shall have: Seek, and you shall finde: Knock, and it shall be opened unto you. So give now unto us that ask: let us that seek, finde: open the gate unto us that knock: that these infants may enjoy the everlasting benediction of thy heavenly washing, and may come to the eternall kingdome which thou hast promised by Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Priest say,*

Hear the words of the Gospel written by Saint Mark in the tenth Chapter.

**A**T a certain time they brought children to Christ, that he should touch them, and his disciples rebuked those that brought them. But when Jesus saw it, he was displeased, and said unto them, Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not, for to such belongeth the Kingdome of God. Verily I say unto you, Whosoever doeth not receive the Kingdome of God as a little childe, he shall not enter therein. And when he had taken them up in his arms, he put his hands upon them, and blessed them.

*¶ After the Gospel is read, the Minister shall make this brief exhortation upon the words of the Gospel.*

**F**Riends, you hear in this Gospel the words of our Saviour Christ, that he commanded the children to be brought unto him, how he blamed those that would have kept them from him, how he exhorted all men to follow their innocencie. You perceive how by his outward gesture and deed he declared his good will toward them: for he embraced them in his arms, he laid his hands upon them, and blessed them. Doubt ye not therefore, but earnestly beleve that he will likewise favourably receive these present infants, that he will embrace them with the arms of his mercy, that he will give unto them the blessing of eternall life, and make them partakers of his everlasting kingdome. Wherefore we being thus perswaded of the good will of our heavenly Father toward these infants, declared by his Sonne Jesus Christ, and nothing doubting but that he favourably alloweth this charitable work of ours, in bringing these children to his holy Baptisme, let us faithfully and devoutly give thanks unto him, and say,

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, heavenly Father, we give thee humble thanks, that thou hast vouchsafed to call us to the knowledge of thy grace and faith in thee: increase this knowledge, and confirm this faith in us evermore: give thy holy Spirit to these infants, that they may be born again, and be made heirs of everlasting salvation, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Spirit, now and for ever. Amen.

*¶ Then the Priest shall speak unto the godfathers and godmothers on this wise.*

**W**elbeloved friends, ye have brought these children here to be baptized: ye have prayed that our Lord Jesus Christ would vouchsafe to receive them, to lay his hands upon them, to bless them, to release them of their sinnes, to give them the



# Publike Baptisme.

kingdome of heaven, and everlasting life. Ye have heard also, that our Lord Jesus Christ hath promised in his Gospel to grant all these things that ye have prayed for: which promise he for his part will most surely keep and perform. Wherefore after this promise made by Christ, these infants must also faithfully for their part promise by you that be their sureties, that they will forsake the devill and all his works, and constantly beleve Gods holy Word, and obediently keep his Commandments.

*¶ Then shall the Priest demand of the godfathers and godmothers these questions following.*

**D**oeſt thou forsake the devill and all his works, the vain pomp and glory of the world, with all covetous desires of the same, the carnall desires of the flesh, so that thou wilt not follow, nor be led by them?

*Answer.* I forsake them all.

*Minister.* Doeſt thou beleve in God the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven & earth? and in Jesus Christ his only begotten Sonne our Lord? and that he was conceived by the holy Ghost, born of the Virgin Mary, that he suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead and buried, that he went down into hell, and also did rise again the third day, that he ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty, and from thence shall come again at the end of the world to judge the quick and the dead? and doeſt thou beleve in the holy Ghost, the holy Catholike Church, the Communion of Saints, the remission of sinnes, the resurrection of the flesh, and everlasting life after death?

*Ans.* All this I stedfastly beleve.

*Min.* Wilt thou be baptized in this faith?

*Ans.* That is my desire.

*¶ Then shall the Priest say,*

**O** Mercifull God, grant that the old Adam in these children may be so buried, that the new man may be raised up in them. Amen.

Grant that all carnall affections may die in them, and that all things belonging to the spirit may live and grow in them. Amen.

Grant that they may have power and strength to have victory, and to triumph against the devill, the world, and the flesh. Amen.

Grant that whosoever is here dedicated to thee, by our Office and Ministry, may also be endued with heavenly vertues, and everlastingly rewarded through thy mercy. O blessed Lord God, who doeſt live and govern all things, world without end. Amen.

**A** Almighty everliving God, whose most dearly beloved Sonne Jesus Christ, for the forgiveness of our finnes did shed out of his most precious side both water and blood, and gave commandment to his disciples, that they should go teach all

nations, and baptize them in the Name of the Father, the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Regard, we beseech thee, the supplications of thy congregation, and grant that all thy servants which shall be baptized in this water, may receive the fulnesse of thy grace, and ever remain in the number of thy faithful and elect children, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ Then the Priest shall take the child by his hands, and ask the name: and naming the child shall dip it in the water, so it be discreetly and warily done, saying,*

**N. I** Baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

*¶ And if the child be weak, it shall suffice to powre water upon it, saying the foresaid words.*

**N. I** Baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

*¶ Then the Priest shall make a crosse upon the childs forehead, saying,*

**W**E receive this child into the Congregation of Christs flock, and designe him with the signe of the Crosse, a token that hereafter he shall not be ashamed to confesse the faith of Christ crucified, and manfully to fight under his banner against sinne, the world, and the devill, and to continue Christs faithfull souldier and servant unto his lives end. Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Priest say,*

**S**eeing now, dearly beloved brethren, that these children be regenerate and grafted into the body of Christs Congregation, let us give thanks unto God, for these benefits, and with one accord make our prayer unto Almighty God, that they may lead the rest of their life according to this beginning.

*¶ Then shall be said,*

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

*¶ Then shall the Priest say,*

**W**E yeeld thee hearty thanks, most mercifull Father, that it hath pleased thee to regenerate this infant with thy holy Spirit, to receive him for thine own child by adoption, and to incorporate him into thy holy Congregation. And humbly we beseech thee to grant, that he being dead unto sinne, and living unto righteousness, and being buried with Christ in his death, may crucifie the old man, and utterly abolish the whole body of sinne, that as he is made partaker of the death of thy Sonne, so he may be partaker of his resurrection: so that finally, with the residue of thy holy Congregation, he may be inheritor of thine everlasting kingdome, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ At the last end, the Priest calling the godfathers and godmothers together shall say this exhortation following.*

**F**orasmuch as these children have promised by you to forsake the devill and

all

in his works, to beleieve in God, and to love him, you must remember, that it is our parts and duties, to see that these infants be taught, so soon as they shall be able to learn, what a solemne vow, promise, and profession they have made by you. And that they may know these things the better, ye shall call upon them to hear sermons, and chiefly you shall provide, that they may learn the Creed, the Lords Prayer, and the ten Commandments in the English tongue, and all other things which a Christian man ought to know and beleieve for his soules health, and that these children may be virtuously brought up to lead a godly and a Christian life, remembering alwayes, that Baptisme, doth represent unto us our profession, which is, to

follow the example of our Saviour Christ, and to be made like unto him, that as he died and rose again for us, so should we, which are baptized, die from sinne, and rise again unto righteousness, continually mortifying all our evil and corrupt affections, and daily proceeding in all vertue and godlinesse of living.

*The Minister shall command that the children be brought to the Bishop to be confirmed of him, so soon as they can say in their vulgar tongue, the Articles of the Faith, the Lords Prayer, and the ten Commandments, and be further instructed in the Catechisme set forth for that purpose, accordingly as is there expressed.*

Of them that are to be Baptized in private houses, in the time of necessity, by the Minister of the Parish, or any other lawfull Minister, that can be procured.

*The Pastors and Curates shall often admonish the people, that they defer not the Baptisme of infants any longer then the Sunday, or other holiday next after the childe be born, unlesse upon a great and reasonable cause declared to the Curate, and him approved.*

*And also they shall warn them, that without great cause and necessity they procure not their children to be baptized at home in their houses. And when great need shall compell them so to do, then baptisme shall be administered on this fashion.*

*First, let the lawfull Minister, and them that be present, call upon God for his grace, and say the Lords prayer, if the time will suffer. And then the childe being held by some one that is present, the said lawfull Minister shall dip it in water, or pour water upon it, saying these words.*

**B**aptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

*And let them not doubt let that the childe so baptized is lawfully and sufficient-ly baptized, and ought not to be baptized again. But yet nevertheless, if the childe which is after this sort baptized, do afterward live, it is expedient that it be brought to the Church, to the intent that, if the Priest or Minister of the same parish did himself baptize that childe, the congregation may be certified of the true form of baptisme by him privately before used. Or if the childe were baptized by any other lawfull Minister, that then the Minister of the parish, where the childe was born or christened, shall examine and try whether the childe be lawfully baptized or no. In which case, if those that bring any childe to the Church, do answer, that the same childe is already baptized, then shall the Minister examine them further, saying,*

*By whom was this childe baptized?*

*Who was present when the childe was baptized?*

*And because some things essentiall to this Sacrament, may happen to be omitted through fear or haste, in such times of extremity; therefore I demand further of you;*

*With what matter was the childe baptized?*

*With what words was the childe baptized?*

*Whether think you the childe to be lawfully and perfectly baptized?*

*And if the minister shall finde by the answers of such as bring the childe, that all things were done as they ought to be: then shall not he christen the childe again, but shall receive him as one of the flock of the true Christian people, saying thus,*

**I** Certifie you, that in this case all is well done, and according to due order, concerning the baptizing of this childe, which being born in originall sinne, and in the wrath of God, is now by the laver of regeneration in Baptisme, received into the number of the children of God, and heirs of everlasting life. For our Lord Jesus Christ doth not deny his grace and mercy unto such infants, but most lovingly doth call them unto him, as the holy Gospel doth witnesse to our comfort on this wise.

**A**T a certain time they brought children unto Christ, that he should touch them, and his disciples rebuked those that brought them. But when Jesus saw it, he was displeased, and said unto them, Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not, for to such belongeth the Kingdom of God. Verily I say unto you,

you, whoſoever doth not receive the King-  
dome of God as a little child, he ſhall not  
enter therein. And when he had taken them  
up in his arms, he put his hands upon them,  
and bleſſed them.

*¶ After the Goſpel is read, the Miniſter  
ſhall make this exhortation upon the  
words of the Goſpel.*

**F**riends, you hear in this Goſpel the  
words of our Saviour Chriſt; that he  
commanded the children to be brought un-  
to him, how he blamed thoſe that would  
have kept them from him, how he exhorted  
all men to follow their innocencie. Ye  
perceive how by his outward geſture and  
deed he declared his good will toward  
them: for he embraced them in his arms,  
he laid his hands upon them, and bleſſed  
them. Doubt ye not therefore, but earneſtly  
believe, that he hath likewiſe favourably  
received this preſent Infant; that he hath  
embraced him with the arms of his mercie,  
that he hath given unto him the bleſſing of  
eternall life, and made him partaker of his  
everlaſting kingdome. Wherefore we be-  
ing thus perſwaded of the good will of  
our heavenly Father, declared by his Sonne  
Jeſus Chriſt towards this infant, let us  
faithfully and devoutly give thanks un-  
to him, and ſay the prayer which the Lord  
himſelf taught, and in declaration of our  
faith, let us recite the Articles contained  
in our Creed.

*¶ Here the Miniſter with the Godfathers,  
and Godmothers ſhall ſay,*

*¶ Our Father which art in heaven, &c.*

*¶ Then ſhall the Prieſt demand the name  
of the child: which being by the God-  
fathers and Godmothers pronounced, the  
Miniſter ſhall ſay,*

Doſt thou in the name of this childe for-  
ſake the devill and all his works, the vain  
paine and glory of the world, with all the  
carnall deſires of the ſame, the carnall  
deſires of the fleſh, and not to follow and  
be led by them?

*A. I forſake them all.*

*A.* Doſt thou in the name of this childe  
profleſſe this faith, to believe in God the  
Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and  
earth? And in Jeſus Chriſt his only begotten  
Sonne our Lord? And that he was conceived  
by the holy Ghoſt, born of the Virgin Mary,  
that he ſuffered under Pontius Pilate, was  
crucified, dead, and buried, that he went  
down into hell, and aſcended up again the  
third day, that he ſitteth at the right hand of God the  
Father Almighty, and from thence he ſhall  
come again at the end of the world, to  
judge the quick and the dead? And do you  
in his Name believe in the holy Ghoſt, the  
holy Catholike Church, the Communion of  
Saints, the remiſſion of ſinns, reſurrection,  
and everlaſting life after death?

*A. All this I heartily believe.*

*¶ Let us pray.*

**A**lmighty and everlaſting God,  
our heavenly Father, we give thee humble  
thanks, for that thou haſt vouchſafed  
call us to the knowledge of thy graces  
faith in thee: increaſe this knowledge  
and confirm this faith in us evermore.  
Give thy holy Spirit to this infant, that  
he being born again, and being made  
heir of everlaſting ſalvation, through  
Lord Jeſus Chriſt, may continue thy  
ſervant, and attain thy promiſe through  
the ſame our Lord Jeſus Chriſt thy Sonne  
who liveth and reigneth with thee in  
unity of the ſame holy Spirit everlaſtingly.  
Amen.

*¶ Then ſhall the Miniſter make this  
exhortation to the Godfathers and God-  
mothers.*

**F**orasmuch as this childe hath promiſed  
by you to forſake the devill and all  
works, to believe in God, and to follow  
him: you muſt remember that it is your  
part and dutie to ſee that this Infant  
taught, ſo ſoon as he ſhall be able to learn  
what a ſolemn vow, promiſe, and confeſ-  
ſion he hath made by you. And that you  
may know theſe things the better,  
ſhall call upon him to hear Sermons,  
chiefly you ſhall provide that he may  
learn the Creed, the Lords Prayer,  
the ten Commandments in the Engliſh  
tongue, and all other things which a Chri-  
ſtian man ought to know, and believe, for  
his ſouls health, and that this childe may  
be virtuoſly brought up, to lead a good  
and a Chriſtian life, remembering alway  
that Baptiſme doth repreſent unto us  
our profeſſion, which is to follow the exam-  
ple of our Saviour Chriſt, and be made  
unto him, that as he died and roſe again  
for us, ſo ſhould we which are baptiz-  
ed, die from ſinne, and riſe again unto righte-  
ouſneſſe, continually mortifying all  
evill and corrupt affections, and con-  
tinuing in all vertue and godlineſſe  
living.

And ſo forth as in publique Baptiſme.

*¶ But if they which bring the Infant to  
the Church, do make ſuch uncertain an-  
ſwers to the Priests questions, as that  
cannot appear that the childe was bap-  
tiz'd with water, in the Name of the  
Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy  
Ghoſt, (which are eſſentiall parts of  
Baptiſme) then let the Priſt baptize  
it in form above written, concerning  
Publike Baptiſme, ſaying that at  
dipping of the childe in the Font, he ſhall  
uſe this form of words.*

If thou be not already baptiz'd, Now  
baptize thee, in the Name of the Father,  
and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghoſt.  
Amen.

# The order of Confirmation, or laying on of hands upon children baptized, and able to render an account of their faith, according to the Catechisme following.

**I**n the end that confirmation may be ministered, to the more edifying of such as shall receive it (according to S. Pauls doctrine, who teacheth that all things should be done in the Church to the edification of the same) it is thought good, that none hereafter shall be confirmed, but such as can let in their mother tongue the articles of the faith, the Lords prayer, and the ten commandments, and can also answer to such questions of this short Catechisme, as the Bishop (or such as he shall appoint) shall by his discretion approve them in. And in order is most convenient to be observed for divers considerations.

First, because that when children come to the years of discretion, and have learned that their Godfathers and Godmothers promised for them in Baptisme, they may themselves with their own mouth, and with their own consent, openly before the Church, ratifie and confirm the same: and also promise that by the grace of God they will evermore endeavour themselves faithfully to observe and keep such things as they by their own mouth and confession have assented unto.

Secondly, forasmuch as confirmation is ministered to them that be baptized, that by imposition of hands, and prayer, they may receive strength and defence against all temptations to sinne, and the assaults of the world and the devill: it is most meet to be ministered when children come to that age, that partly by the frailty of their own flesh, partly by the assaults of the world and the devill, they begin to be in danger to fall into many kinds of sinne.

Thirdly, for that it is agreeable with the usage of the Church in times past: whereby was ordained that confirmation should be ministered to them that were of perfect age, at they being instructed in Christs religion, should openly professe their own faith, and promise to be obedient unto the will of God.

And that no man shall think that any detriment shall come to children by deferring their Confirmation, he shall know for truth, that it is certainly Gods word, that children being baptized, have all things necessary for their salvation, and be undoubtedly saved.

## A Catechisme, that is to say, An instruction to be learned of every Childe, before he be brought to be confirmed by the Bishop.

### Question.

What is your name?

Answer. N. or M.

Q. Who gave you this name?

A. My Godfathers and Godmothers in my Baptisme, wherein I was made a member of Christ, the childe God, and an inheritor of the Kingdome of heaven.

Q. What did your Godfathers and Godmothers then for you?

A. They did promise and vow three things in my name. First, that I should forsake the devill and all his works, the pleasures and vanities of the wicked world, and all the heedfull lusts of the flesh. Secondly, that I should believe all the Articles of the Christian faith. And thirdly, that I should keep Gods holy will and commandments, and walk in the same all the days of my life.

Q. Dost thou not think that thou art bound to believe, and to do as they have promised for thee?

A. Yes verily, and by Gods help so I will. And I heartily thank our heavenly Father, that he hath called me to this state of salvation, through Jesus Christ our Sa-

viour, and I pray God to give me his grace, that I may continue in the same unto my lives end.

Q. Rehearse the Articles of thy belief.

A. I believe in God the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth, and in Jesus Christ his only Sonne our Lord, which was conceived by the holy Ghost, born of the Virgin Mary, suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried, he descended into hell, the third day he rose again from the dead, he ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty, from thence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead. I beleve in the holy Ghost, the holy Catholike Church, the Communion of Saints, the forgiveness of sinnes, the resurrection of the body, and the life everlasting. Amen.

Q. What dost thou chiefly learn in these Articles of thy belief?

A. First, I learn to beleve in God the Father, who hath made me & all the world. Secondly, in God the Sonne, who hath redeemed me and all mankind.

Thirdly, in God the holy Ghost, who sanctifieth me, and all the elect people of God.

C

Q. You

**Q.** You said, that your Godfathers and Godmothers did promise for you, that you should keep Gods Commandments. Tell me how many there be?

**A.** Tenne.

**Q.** Which be they?

**A.** The same which God spake in the twentieth Chapter of Exodus, saying, I am the Lord thy God, which have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage.

1 Thou shalt have none other gods but me.

2 Thou shalt not make to thy self any graven image, nor the likenesse of any thing that is in heaven above, or in the earth beneath, or in the water under the earth: thou shalt not bow down to them, nor worship them: for I the Lord thy God, am a jealous God, and visite the sinnes of the fathers upon the children, unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me, and shew mercy unto thousands in them that love me, and keep my Commandments.

3 Thou shalt not take the Name of the Lord thy God in vain: for the Lord will not hold him guiltlesse, that taketh his Name in vain.

4 Remember that thou keep holy the Sabbath day. Six dayes shalt thou labour and do all that thou hast to do: but the seventh day is the Sabbath of the Lord thy God: in it thou shalt do no manner of work, thou and thy sonne, and thy daughter, thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant, thy cattell, and the stranger that is within thy gates: For in six dayes the Lord made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the Lord blessed the seventh day, and hallowed it.

5 Honour thy father and thy mother, that thy dayes may be long in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

6 Thou shalt do no murder.

7 Thou shalt not commit adultery.

8 Thou shalt not steal.

9 Thou shalt not bear false witnesse against thy neighbour.

10 Thou shalt not covet thy neighbours house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbours wife, nor his servant, nor his maid, nor his ox, nor his asse, nor any thing that is his.

**Q.** What doest thou chiefly learn by these Commandments?

**A.** I learn two things: my duty towards God, and my duty towards my neighbour.

**Q.** What is thy duty towards God?

**A.** My duty towards God is, to beleve in him, to fear him, and to love him with all my heart, with all my minde, with all my soul, and with all my strength: to worship him, to give him thanks, to put my whole trust in him, to call upon him, to honour his holy Name and his Word: and to serve him truly all the daies of my life.

**Q.** What is thy duty towards thy neighbour?

**A.** My duty towards my neighbour, to love him as my selfe, and to do to all men, as I would they should do unto me. To love, honour, and succour my father and mother. To honour and obey the King and his Ministers. To submit my self to all my governours, teachers, spiritual Pastors, and Masters. To order my self lowly and reverently to all my betters. To hurt no body by word or deed. To be true and just in all my dealing: To be without malice nor hatred in my heart. To keep my hands from picking and stealing, and my tongue from evill speaking, lying, and slandering. To keep my body in temperance, sobernesse, and chastity. Not to covet nor desire other mens goods, but to labour and truly to get mine own living, and to do my duty in that state of life, unto the which it shall please God to call me.

**Q.** My good childe, know this, that thou art not able to do these things of thy self, nor to walk in the Commandments of God, and to serve him, without his speciall grace, which thou must learn at all times to receive by diligent prayer. Let me hear thee say, if thou canst say the Lords Prayer.

**A.** Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation: but deliver us from evill. Amen.

**Q.** What desirest thou of God in thy prayer?

**A.** I desire my Lord God our heavenly Father, who is the giver of all goodness, to send his grace unto me, and to all people, that we may worship him, serve him, and obey him, as we ought to do. And pray unto God, that he will send us such things that be needfull both for our soules and bodies, and that he will be merciful unto us, and forgive us our sins, and that it will please him to save and defend us in all dangers ghostly and bodily, that he will keep us from all Sinne, wickednesse, and from our ghostly enemies, and from everlasting death. And that he will do of his mercy and goodness, through our Lord Jesus Christ, therefore, I say, Amen. So be it.

**Q.** How may Sacraments hath God ordained in his Church?

**A.** Two onely, as generally necessary to salvation, that is to say, Baptisme, and the Supper of the Lord.

**Q.** What meanest thou by this word Sacrament?

**A.** I mean an outward and visible sign, of an inward and spirituall grace, given unto us, ordained by Christ himselfe, as a means whereby we receive the same.



and a pledge to assure us thereof.

**Q.** How many parts be there in a Sacrament?

**A.** Two: the outward visible signe, and the inward spirituall grace.

**Q.** What is the outward visible signe, or form in Baptisme?

**A.** Water: wherein the person baptized is dipped, or sprinkled with it: *In the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost.*

**Q.** What is the inward and spirituall grace?

**A.** A death unto sinne, and a new birth unto righteousness: For being by nature born in sinne, and the children of wrath, we are hereby made the children of grace.

**Q.** What is required of persons to be baptized?

**A.** Repentance, whereby they forsake sinne: and Faith, whereby they stedfastly beleve the promises of God made to them in that Sacrament.

**Q.** Why then are Infants baptized, when by reason of their tender age they cannot perform them?

**A.** Yes: they do perform them by their sureties, who promise and vow them both in their names: which when they come to age, themselves are bound to perform.

**Q.** Why was the Sacrament of the Lords Supper ordained?

**A.** For the continuall remembrance of the sacrifice of the death of Christ, and

the benefits which we receive thereby.

**Q.** What is the outward part or signe of the Lords Supper?

**A.** Bread and Wine, which the Lord hath commanded to be received.

**Q.** What is the inward part or thing signified?

**A.** The body and blood of Christ, which are verily and indeed taken and received of the faithfull in the Lords Supper.

**Q.** What are the benefits whereof we are partakers thereby?

**A.** The strengthening and refreshing of our souls by the body and blood of Christ, as our bodies are by the Bread and Wine.

**Q.** What is required of them which come to the Lords Supper?

**A.** To examine themselves, whether they repent them truly of their former sinnes, stedfastly purposing to lead a new life, have a lively faith in Gods mercy through Christ, with a thankfull remembrance of his death, and be in charity with all men.

*So soon as the children can say in their mother tongue the articles of the faith, the Lords prayer, the ten commandments, and also can answer to such questions of this short catechisme, as the bishop (or such as he shall appoint) shall by his discretion appoint them in, then shall they be brought to the bishop by one that shall be their godfather or godmother, that every childe may have a witness of his confirmation. And the bishop shall confirm them on this wise.*

## CONFIRMATION, or laying on of hands.

*Mini-* **U**r help is in the Name of the Lord.

*ser.* **A**nswer. Which hath made heaven and earth.

*Mini-* Blessed be the Name of the Lord.

*Ans.* Henceforth world without end.

*Mini-* Lord hear our prayers.

*Ans.* And let our cry come unto thee.

**¶** Let us pray.

**A**lmighty and everliving God, who hast vouchsafed to regenerate these thy servants by water and the holy Ghost, and hast given unto them forgiveness of all their sinnes: strengthen them we beseech thee, O Lord, with the holy Ghost the comforter, and daily increase in them thy manifold gifts of grace, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsell and hostly strength, the spirit of knowledge and true godlinesse, and fulfill them (O Lord) with the spirit of thy holy fear. Amen.

*Then the Bishop shall lay his hand upon every childe severally, saying,*

**D**efend, O Lord, this childe with thy heavenly grace, that he may continue thine for ever, and daily increase in thy holy spirit more and more, untill he come unto thine everlasting kingdome. Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Bishop say,*

Let us pray.

**A**lmighty and everliving God, which makest us both to will and to do those things that be good and acceptable unto thy Majestie, we make our humble supplications unto thee for these children, upon whom (after the example of the holy Apostles) we have laid our hands, to certifie them (by this signe) of thy favour, and gracious goodnesse toward them: let thy fatherly hand, we beseech thee, ever be over them: let thy holy Spirit ever be with them, and so lead them in the knowledge and obedience of thy Word, that in the end they may obtain the everlasting life, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who with thee and the holy Ghost liveth and reigneth one God world without end. Amen.

*¶ Then the Bishop shall bless the children, saying thus,*

**T**he blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Sonne, and the holy Ghost, be upon you, and remain with you for ever. Amen.

The Curate of every parish, or some other at his appointment, shall diligently upon Sundays and holy dayes, half an houre before Euen-song, openly in the Church, instruct and examine so many children of his parish sent unto him, as the time will serve, and as he shall thinke convenient, in some part of this Catechisme.

And all fathers, mothers, masters, and dames, shall cause their children, servants, and prentises (which have not learnt a their Catechisme) to come to the Church at the time appointed, and obediently to hear, and be ordered by the Curate, untill such time as they have learned all that is here

appointed for them to learn. And whensoever the Bishop shall give knowledge for children to be brought before him to any convents place for their confirmation, then shall the Curate of every parish, either bring or send in writing the names of all those children of his parish, which can say the articles of the faith, the Lorn prayer, and the ten Commandments, and also how many of them can answer to the other questions contained in this Catechisme.

And there shall none be admitted to the holy Communion, untill such time as he can say the Catechisme, and be confirmed.

## THE FORM OF SOLEMNIZATION OF MATRIMONIE.

First the banns must be asked three severall Sundayes, or holy dayes, in the time of service, the people being present, after the accustomed manner.

And if the persons that should be married, dwell in divers parishes, the banns must be asked in both parishes, and the Curate of the one parish shall not solemnize Marriage betwixt them, without a certificate of the Curate of the other parish.

At the day appointed for solemnization of Matrimony, the persons to be married shall come into the body of the Church, with their friends and neighbours, and there the Priest shall say thus,

**W**here beloved friends, we are gathered together here in the sight of God, and in the face of his Congregation, to joyn together this man and this woman in holy Matrimonie, which is an honourable estate, instituted of God in Paradise, in the time of mans innocency, signifying unto us the mystical union that is betwixt Christ and his Church: which holy estate Christ adorned and beautified with his presence, and first miracle that he wrought in Cana of Galilee, and is commended of S. Paul to be honourable amongst all men, and therefore is not to be despised nor taken in hand unadvisedly, lightly, or wantonly, to satisfy mens carnall lusts and appetites, like brute beasts that have no understanding, but reverently, discretely, advisedly, soberly, and in the fear of God, duly considering the causes for which Matrimonie was ordained: One was the procreation of children, to be brought up in the fear and nurture of the Lord, and praise of God. Secondly, it was ordained for a remedy against sinne, and to avoid fornication, that such persons as have not the gift of continency, might marry, and keep themselves undefiled members of Christs body. Thirdly, for the mutuall society, help, and comfort, that the one ought to have of the other, both in prosperity and adversitie, into the which holy estate these two persons present come now to be joyned. Therefore if any man can shew any just cause, why they may not lawfully be joyned together, let him now speak, or else hereafter for ever hold his peace.

And also speaking unto the persons to be married, he shall say,

**I** Require and charge you, (as you will answer at the dreadful day of judgement, when the secrets of all hearts shall be disclosed) that if either of you do know any impediment why ye may not be lawfully joyned together in Matrimonie, then ye confesse it. For be ye well assured, that so many as be coupled together otherwise then Gods word doeth allow, are not joyned together by God, neither is their Matrimonie lawfull.

**I** At which day of marriage, if any man do alleage and declare any impediment why they may not be coupled together in Matrimonie by Gods Law, or by laws of this realm, and will be bound and sufficient swearers with him to the parties, or else put in a caution to the full value of such charges as the persons to be married do sustain, to prove his allegation, then the solemnization must be deferred unto such time as the truth be tried. If no impediment be alleged; then shall the Curate say unto the man,

**N.** Wilt thou have this woman to thy wedded wife, to live together after Gods ordinance, in the holy estate of Matrimonie? wilt thou love her, comfort her, honour, and keep her in sickness and in health? and forsaking all other, keep thee onely unto her, so long as ye both shall live?

The man shall answer.

I will.

*¶ Then shall the Minister say to the woman.*

**N.** Wilt thou have this man to thy wedded husband, to live together after Gods ordinance, in the holy estate of Matrimony? wilt thou obey him, and serve him, love, honour and keep him in sickness and in health? and forsaking all other, keep thee onely unto him, so long as you both shall live?

*¶ The woman shall answer.*

I will.

*¶ Then shall the Minister say,*

Who giveth this woman to be married to this man?

*¶ And the Minister receiving the woman at her fathers or friends hands, shall cause the man to take the woman by the right hand, and so wisher to give their troth so asber, the man first saying,*

I N, take thee N. to my wedded wife, to have and to hold from this day forward, for better, for worse, for richer, for poorer, in sickness and in health, to love and to cherish, till death us depart, according to Gods holy ordinance: and thereto I plight thee my troth.

*¶ Then shall they loose their hands, and the woman taking again the man by the right hand. shall say,*

I N, take thee N. to my wedded husband, to have and to hold, from this day forward, for better for worse, for richer for poorer, in sickness and in health, to love, cherish, and to obey, till death us depart, according to Gods holy ordinance; and thereto I give thee my troth.

*¶ Then shall they again loose their hands, and the man shall give unto the woman a Ring, laying the same upon the book, with the accustomed duty to the Minister and Clerk. And the Minister taking the Ring, shall deliver it unto the man to put it upon the fourth finger of the womans left hand. And the man taught by the Minister, shall say,*

With this Ring I thee wed, with my body I thee worship, and with all my worldly goods I thee endow: In the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

*¶ Then the man leaving the Ring upon the fourth finger of the womans left hand, the Minister shall say,*

¶ Let us pray.

**O** Eternall God, Creator and preserver of all mankind, giver of all spirituall grace, the author of everlasting life, send thy blessing upon these thy servants, this man and this woman, whom we blest in thy Name, that as Isaac and Rebecca lived faithfully together, so these persons may surely perform and keep the vow and covenant betwixt them made, (whereof this Ring given and received, is a token and pledge) and may ever remain in perfect love and peace together, and live ac-

cording to thy Law, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Priest join their right hands together and say,*

Those whom God hath joyed together, let no man put asunder.

*¶ Then shall the Minister speak unto the people.*

**F**Orasmuch as N. and N. have consented together in holy wedlock, and have witnessed the same before God and this company; and thereto have given and pledged their troth either to other, and have declared the same by giving and receiving of a ring, and by joyning of hands: I pronounce that they be man and wife together, In the Name of the Father, of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

*¶ And the Minister shall add this blessing.*

**G**od the Father, God the Sonne, God the holy Ghost, bleesse, preserve and keep you, the Lord mercifully with his favour look upon you, and so fill you with all spirituall benediction and grace, that you may so live together in this life, that in the world to come you may have life everlasting. Amen.

*¶ Then the Minister or Clerks, going to the Lords Table, shall say or sing this Psalm following.*

Beati omnes. Psal. 128.

**B**lessed are all they that fear the Lord: and walk in his wayes.

For thou shalt eat the labour of thine hands: O well is thee, and happy shalt thou be.

Thy wife shall be as the fruitful vine, upon the walls of thine house.

Thy children like the Olive branches round about thy table.

Lo, thus shall the man be blessed: that feareth the Lord.

The Lord from out of Zion shall bleesse thee: that thou shalt see Jerusalem in prosperity all thy life long.

Yea, that thou shalt see thy childrens children: and peace upon Israel.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

Or this Psalm.

**G**od be mercifull unto us, and bleesse us: and shew us the light of his countenance, and be mercifull unto us.

That thy way may be known upon the earth: thy saving health among all nations.

Let the people praise thee, O God: let all the people praise thee.

O let the nations rejoyce and be glad: for thou shalt judge the folk righteously, and govern the nations upon the earth.

Let the people praise thee, O God: let all the people praise thee.

Then shall the earth bring forth her increase: and God, even our own God shall give us his blessing.

God shall blesse us: and all the ends of the world shall feare him.

Glory be to the, &c. As it was, &c.

*¶ The Psalme ended, and the man and the woman kneeling before the Lords Table, the Priest standing at the Table, and turning his face toward them, shall say,*

Lord have mercy upon us.

*Answer.* Christ have mercy upon us.

*Minister.* Lord have mercy upon us.

¶ Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

And lead us not into temptation.

*Answer.* But deliver us from evill. Amen.

*Minister.* O Lord save thy servant, and thy handmaid.

*Answer.* Which put their trust in thee.

*Minister.* O Lord send them help from thy holy place.

*Answer.* And evermore defend them.

*Minister.* Be unto them a tower of strength.

*Answer.* From the face of their enemy.

*Minister.* O Lord hear our prayer.

*Answer.* And let our cry come unto thee.

*Minister.*

O God of Abraham, God of Isaac, God of Jacob, blesse these thy servants, and sowe the seed of eternall life in their mindes, that whatsoever in thy holy word they shall profitably learn, they may in deed fulfill the same. Look, O Lord, mercifully upon them from heaven, and blesse them. And as thou didst send thy blessing upon Abraham and Sarah to their great comfort: so vouchsafe to send thy blessing upon these thy servants, that they obeying thy will, and alway being in safety under thy protection, may abide in thy love unto their lives end, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ This prayer next following shall be omitted where the woman is past childbearing.*

O Mercifull Lord, and heavenly Father, by whose gracious gift mankind is increased: we beseech thee, assist with thy blessing these two persons, that they may both be fruitfull in procreation of children, and also live together so long in godly love and honesty, that they may see their children children, unto the third and fourth generation, unto thy praise and honour, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

O God, which by thy mighty power hast made all things of nought, which also (after other things set in order) didst appoint that out of man (created after thine own image and similitude) woman should take her beginning; and knitting them together didst teach, that it should never be lawfull to put asunder those, whom thou by Matrimony hast made one: O God, which hast consecrated the state of Matrimony to such an excellent myserie: that in it is signified and represented the spirituall marriage and unity betwixt Christ and his Church: Look mercifully upon these thy servants, that both this man may

love his wife according to thy word, (as Christ did love his Spouse the Church, who gave himself for it, loving and cherishing it, even as his own flesh) and also that this woman may be loving and amiable to her husband as Rachel, wife as Rebecca, faithful and obedient as Sarah, and in all quietnesse, sobriety, and peace, be a follower of holy and godly matrons. O Lord blesse them both, and grant them to inherit the everlasting kingdome, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Priest say,*

A I mighty God, which at the beginning did create our first parents Adam and Eve, and did sanctifie and joyn them together in marriage, powre upon you the riches of his grace, sanctifie and blesse you, that ye may please him both in body and soul, and live together in holy love unto your lives end. Amen.

*¶ Then shall begin the Communion. After the Gospel shall be said a Sermon wherein ordinarily (so oft as there is a marriage) the office of a man and wife shall be declared according to holy Scripture. Or if there be no Sermon, the Minister shall reade this that followeth.*

All ye which be married, or which intend to take the holy estate of Matrimony upon you, hear what holy Scripture doth say as touching the dutie of husband towards their wives, and wives towards their husbands.

S. Paul in his Epistle to the Ephesians the fifth Chapter, doth give this commandment to all married men: Ye husbands love your wives, even as Christ loved the Church, and hath given himself for it, to sanctifie it, purging it in the fountain of water, through the word, that he might make it unto himself a glorious congregation, not having spot or wrinkle, or any such thing, but that it should be holy and blamelesse. So men are bound to love their own wives, as their own bodies. He that loveth his own wife, loveth himself: For never did any man hate his own flesh, but nourisheth and cherisheth it, even as the Lord doth the Congregation: for we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones. For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall be joyned unto his wife, and they two shall be one flesh. This myserie is great: but I speak of Christ, and of the Congregation. Nevertheless, let every one of you so love his own wife, even as himself.

Likewise, the same S. Paul writing to the Colossians, speaketh thus to all that be married, Ye men love your wives, and be not bitter unto them.

Hear also what Saint Peter the Apostle saith of Christ, which was himself a married man, saith unto them that are married: Ye husbands dwell with your wives according to knowledge, giving honour unto the

## The visitation of the sick.

unto the weaker vessel, and as heirs together of the grace of life, so that your prayers be not hindered.

Hitherto ye have heard the duty of the husband towards the wife. Now likewise ye wives hear and learn your duties towards your husbands, even as it is plainly set forth in holy Scripture.

Saint Paul (in the forenamed Epistle to the Ephesians) teacheth you thus: Ye women, submit your selves unto your own husbands; as unto the Lord: for the husband is the wifes head, even as Christ is the head of the Church, and he is also the Saviour of the whole body. Therefore as the Church or Congregation is subject unto Christ: so likewise let the wives also be in subjection unto their own husbands in all things. And again he saith, Let the wife reverence her husband. And in his Epistle to the Colossians S. Paul giveth you this short lesson: Ye wives submit your selves unto your own husbands, as it is convenient in the Lord.

### ¶ The order for the

*The Priest entering into the sick persons house, shall say,*

**P**ease be to this house, and to all that dwell in it.

*When he cometh into the sick mans presence, he shall say, kneeling down.*

**R**emember not Lord our iniquities, nor the iniquities of our forefathers. Spare us good Lord, spare thy people, whom thou hast redeemed with thy most precious blood, and be not angry with us forever.

*Lord have mercy upon us.*

*Christ have mercy upon us.*

*Lord have mercy upon us.*

**¶ Our Father which art in heaven, &c.**

And lead us not into temptation.

*A. But deliver us from evill. Amen.*

*M. O Lord save thy servant.*

*A. Which putteth his trust in thee.*

*M. Send him help from thy holy place.*

*A. And evermore mightily defend him.*

*M. Let the enemy have no advantage of him.*

*A. Nor the wicked approach to hurt him.*

*M. Be unto him, O Lord, a strong tower.*

*A. From the face of his enemy.*

*M. O Lord hear our prayers.*

*A. And let our cry come unto thee.*

*Minister.*

**O** Lord look down from heaven, behold, visit, and relieve this thy servant. Look upon him with the eyes of thy mercy, give him comfort and sure confidence in thee, defend him from the danger of the enemy, and keep him in perpetuall peace and safety, through Jesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

Saint Peter also doth instruct you very godly, thus saying, Let wives be subject to their own husbands, so that if any obey not the Word, they may be wonne without the Word, by the conversation of the wives, while they behold your chaste conversation coupled with fear. Whose apparell let it not be outward with braided hair, and trimming about with gold, either in putting on of gorgeous apparel; but let the hid man which is in the heart, be without all corruption, so that the spirit be milde and quiet, which is a precious thing in the sight of God. For after this manner in the old time did the holy women which trusted in God, apparell themselves, being subject to their own husbands, as Sara obeyed Abraham, calling him lord, whose daughters ye are made, doing well, and not being dismayed with any fear.

*¶ The new married persons, the same day of their marriage, must receive the holy Communion.*

### visitation of the sick.

**H**ear us, Almighty and most mercifull God and Saviour, extend thy accustomed goodnesse to this thy servant, which is grieved with sicknesse: visit him, O Lord, as thou didst visit Peters wives mother, and the captains servant. So visit and restore to this sick person his former health (if it be thy will) or else give him grace so to take thy visitation, that after this painfull life ended, he may dwell with thee in life everlasting. Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Minister exhorte the sick person after this forme, or other like.*

**D**earely beloved, know this, that Almighty God is the Lord of life and death, and over all things to them pertaining, as youth, strength, health, age, weakness, and sicknesse. Wherefore whatsoever your sicknesse is, know you certainly that it is Gods visitation. And for what cause soever this sicknesse is sent unto you, whether it be to try your patience for the example of other, and that your faith may be found in the day of the Lord, laudable, glorious, and honourable, to the increase of glory and endless felicity, or else it be sent unto you, to correct and amend in you whatsoever doth offend the eyes of your heavenly Father: know you certainly, that if you truly repent you of your finnes, and bear your sicknesse patiently, trusting in Gods mercie, for his dear Sonne Jesus Christ his sake, and render unto him humble thanks for his fatherly visitation, submitting your selves wholly unto his will, it shall turn to your profit, and help you forward in the right way that leadeth unto everlasting life.

*¶ If the person visited be very sick, then the Curate may end his exhortation in this place.*



Take therefore in good worth the chastisement of the Lord: for whom the Lord loveth, he chastiseth: yea, as S. Paul saith, he chastiseth every sonne which he receiveth. If ye endure chastisement, he offereth himself unto you, as unto his own children. What sonne is he that the Father chastiseth not? If ye be not under correction, (whereof all true children are partakers) then are ye bastards, and not children. Therefore seeing that when our carnall fathers do correct us, we reverently obey them: shall we not now much rather be obedient to our spirituall Father, and so live? And they for a few dayes do chastise us after their own pleasure: but he doth chastise us for our profit, to the intent he may make us partakers of his holinesse. These words (good brother) are Gods words, and written in holy Scripture for our comfort and instruction, that we should patiently, and with thanksgiving bear our heavenly Fathers correction, whensoever by any manner of adversity it shall please his gracious goodnesse to visit us. And there should be no greater comfort to Christian persons, then to be made like unto Christ, by suffering patiently adversities, troubles, and sicknesses. For he himself went not up to joy, but first he suffered pain, he entered not into his glory, before he was crucified. So truly our way to eternall joy is, to suffer here with Christ, and our door to enter into eternall life, is gladly to die with Christ, that we may rise again from death, and dwell with him in everlasting life. Now therefore taking your sickness, which is thus profitable for you, patiently, I exhort you in the Name of God, to remember the profession which you made unto God in your Baptisme. And forasmuch as after this life there is account to be given unto the righteous Judge, of whom all must be judged without respect of persons: I require you to examine your self and your state, both toward God and man, so that accusing and condemning your self for your own fautes, you may finde mercy at our heavenly Fathers hand: for Christs sake, and not be accused and condemned in that fearful judgement. Therefore I shall shortly rehearse the Articles of our Faith, that you may know whether you do beleieve as a Christian man should or no.

*¶ Here the Minister shall rehearse the articles of the faith, saying thus:*

Doest thou beleieve in God the Father Almighty Maker of heaven and earth? Be-  
lievest thou in Baptisme.

*¶ Then shall the Minister examine whe-  
ther he be in charity with all the world,  
inheriting him to forgive from the bottom  
of his heart all persons that have offended  
him, and if he have offended other, so ask  
them forgiveness, and where he hath done  
injury or wrong so any man, that he make  
amends to the uttermost of his power.*

*And if he have not afore disposed  
goods, let him then make his Will, and  
also declare his debts, what he oweth, and  
what is owing unto him, for discharging  
his conscience, and quietnesse of his exche-  
quers. But men must be oft admonished that  
they set an order for their temporall goods  
and lands, when they be in health. The  
words before rehearsed may be said before  
the Minister begin his prayer, as he shall  
see cause.*

*The Minister may not forget, nor omit  
to move the sick person (and that most ear-  
nestly) to liberality towards the poor.*

*Here shall the sick person make a special  
confession, if he feel his conscience troubled  
with any weighty matter. After which  
confession the priest shall absolve him ac-  
cording to this sort.*

**O**ur Lord Jesus Christ, who hath  
power to his Church to absolve  
sinners, which truly repent, and beleieve  
in him, of his great mercy forgive thee these  
offences: and by his authority committe  
to me, I absolve thee from all thy finnes.  
In the Name of the Father, and of the Son,  
and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

*¶ And then the Minister shall say the  
Collect following.*

*Let us pray.*

**O** Most mercifull God, which according  
to the multitude of thy mercies, doe  
so put away the finnes of those which truly  
repent, that thou remembrest them no  
more, open thine eye of mercy upon thy  
thy servant, who most earnestly desireth  
pardon and forgiveness. Renew in him  
(most loving Father) whatsoever hath  
been decayed by the fraud and malice of  
the devill, or by his own carnall will and  
frailnesse: preserve and continue this  
member in the unity of the Church, con-  
sider his contrition, accept his tears, al-  
swage his pain, as shall be seen to be  
most expedient for him. And forasmuch  
as he putteth his full trust only in thy mer-  
cy, impute not unto him his former finnes,  
but take him unto thy favour, through the  
merits of thy most dearly beloved Son  
Jesus Christ. Amen.

*¶ Then shall the Minister say the  
Psalme.*

*In te, Domine, speravi. Psal. 71.*

**I**N thee, O Lord, have I put my trust, let  
me never be put to confusion: but sta-  
ble me and deliver me in thy righteousness.  
Decline thine ear unto me, and save me.

Be thou my strong hold; wherunto  
I may alway resort: thou hast promised to  
help me; for thou art my house of defence,  
and my castle.

Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand  
of the ungodly: out of the hand of the  
unrighteous and cruell man.

For thou, O Lord God, art the thing that  
I long for: thou art my hope even from  
my youth.

Throug

Through thee have I been holden up ever  
since I was born : thou art he that took  
me out of my mothers wombe , my praise  
shall always be of thee.

I am become as it were a monster unto  
many : but my sure trust is in thee.

O let my mouth be filled with thy praise :  
that I may sing of thy glory and honour all  
the day long.

Cast me not away in the time of age :  
forsake me not when my strength faileth me.

For mine enemies speak against me, and  
they that lay wait for my soul , take their  
counsell together , saying : God hath for-  
saken him , persecute him , and take him , for  
there is none to deliver him.

Go not farre from me, O God : my God,  
caste thee to help me.

Let them be confounded and perisht, that  
are against my soul : let them be covered  
with shame and dishonour , that seek to do  
me evill.

As for me, I will patiently abide alway :  
and will praise thee more and more.

My mouth shall daily speak of thy right-  
eousnesse and salvation : for I know no end  
thereof.

I will go forth in the strength of the  
Lord God : and will make mention of thy  
righteousnesse onely.

Thou (O God) hast taught me from my  
youth up untill now : therefore will I tell  
of thy wonderful works.

Forsake me not, O God, in mine old age,  
when I am gray-headed : untill I have  
shewed thy strength unto this generation,  
and thy power to all them that are yet for  
to come.

Thy righteousness (O God) is very high,  
and great things are they that thou hast  
done : O God, who is like unto thee?

O what great troubles and adversities hast  
thou shewed me , and yet didst thou turn  
and refresh me : yea , and broughtest me  
from the deep of the earth again.

Thou hast brought me to great honour :  
and comforted me on every side.

Therefore will I praise thee and thy faith-  
fulness (O God) playing upon an instru-  
ment of musick : unto thee will I sing up-  
on the harp, O thou holy One of Israel.

My lips will be faine when I sing unto  
thee : and so will my soul whom thou hast  
delivered.

My tongue also shall talk of thy right-  
eousnesse all the day long : for they are  
confounded and brought unto shame that  
seek to do me evill.

Glory be to thee, &c. As it was, &c.

*Adding this.*

O Saviour of the world, save us, which  
by thy crosse and precious blood hast  
redeemed us , help us, we beseech thee , O  
God.


*Then shall the Minister say,*

The Almighty Lord , which is a most  
strong tower to all them that put  
their trust in him , to whom all things in  
heaven , in earth , and under the earth , do  
bow and obey , be now and evermore thy  
defence , and make thee know and feel,  
that there is none other name under hea-  
ven given to man , in whom , and through  
whom thou mayest receive health and sal-  
vation , but onely the Name of our Lord  
Jesus Christ. Amen.

## THE COMMUNION OF THE SICK.

For as much as all mortall men are subject to many sudden perils , diseases , and sick-  
nesses , and ever uncertain what time they shall depart out of this life : therefore  
to the intent they may be alwaies in a readinesse to die whensoever it shall please  
Almighty God to call them , the Curates shall diligently from time to time , but espe-  
cially in the plague time , exhort their parishioners to the oft receiving ( in the  
Church ) of the holy Communion of the body and blood of our Saviour Christ :  
which if they do , they shall have no cause in their sudden visitation to be unquies-  
cent for lack of the same. But if the sick person be not able to come to the Church,  
and yet is desirous to receive the Communion in his house , then he must give know-  
ledge over night , or else early in the morning , to the Curate , signifying also how  
many he appointed to communicate with him : and having a convenient place in the  
sick mans house , where the curate may reverently minister , and a good number to  
receive the Communion with the sick person , with all things necessary for the same ,  
he shall there minister the holy Communion.

*The Collect.*

 Almighty everliving God, ma-  
ker of mankinde, which dost  
correct those whom thou  
dost love, and chastisest ev-  
ery one whom thou dost re-  
ceive : we beseech thee to  
have mercy upon this thy servant visited  
with thy hand , and to grant that he may  
take his sickness patiently , and recover his  
bodily health ( if it be thy gracious will )

and whensoever his soul shall depart from  
the body , it may be without spot presented  
unto thee , through Jesus Christ our Lord.  
Amen.

*The Epistle.*

MY sonne , despise not the correction  
of the Lord , neither faine when thou  
art rebuked of him. For whom the Lord  
loveth , him he correcteth : yea , and  
he scourgeth every sonne whom he recei-  
veth.

## The buriall of the dead.

### The Gospel.

**V**erily, verily I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and beleeveth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into damnation, but passeth from death unto life.

**A**t the time of the distribution of the holy Sacrament, the Priest shall first receive the Communion himself, and after minister unto them that be appointed to communicate with the sick.

**B**ut if a man either by reason of extremity of sicknesse, or for want of warning in due time to the Curate, or for lack of company to receive with him, or by any other just impediment, do not receive the Sacrament of Christs body and blood, then the Curate shall instruct him, that if he do truly repent him of his finnes, and stedfastly beleve that Jesus Christ hath suffered death upon the crosse for him, and shed

his blood for his redemption, earnestly remembering the benefites he hath thereby, and giving him hearty thanks therefore, he doth eat and drink the body and blood of our Saviour Christ profitably to his soules health, although he do not receive the Sacrament with his mouth.

**W**hen the sick person is visited, and receiveth the holy Communion all at one time, then the Priest for more expedition shall cut off the form of the visitation as the Psalm (In thee, O Lord, have I put my trust) and go straight to the Communion.

**I**n the time of plague, sweat, or such other like contagious times of sicknesse, or diseases, when none of the parish or neighbors can be gotten to communicate with the sick in their houses, for fear of the infection, upon speciall request of the diseased, the Minister may only communicate with him.

## ¶ The order for the buriall of the dead.

**T**he Priest meeting the corps at the Church stile, shall say, or else the Priest and Clerks shall sing, and so go either into the Church, or towards the grave.

**A**m the resurrection and the life (saith the Lord) He that beleeveth in me, yea, though he were dead, yet shall he live. And whosoever liveth, and beleeveth in me, shall not die for ever.

**I** know that my Redeemer liveth, and that I shall rise out of the earth in the last day, and shall be covered again with my skinne, and shall see God in my flesh: yea, and I my self shall behold him, not with other, but with these same eyes.

**W**e brought nothing into this world, neither may we carry any thing out of this world.

The Lord giveth, and the Lord taketh away. Even as it pleaseth the Lord, so cometh things to passe: Blessed be the Name of the Lord.

**W**hen they come to the grave, while the corps is made ready to be laid into the earth, the Priest shall say, or the Priest and Clerks shall sing,

**M**an that is born of a woman, hath but a short time to live, and is full of misery. He cometh up, and is cut down like a flower: he fleeth as it were a shadow, and never continueth in one stay. In the midst of life we be in death: of whom may we seek for succour but of thee, O Lord, which for our finnes art justly displeased? Yet O Lord God most holy, O Lord most mighty, O holy and most mercifull Saviour, deliver us not into the bitter pains of eternall death. Thou knowest, Lord, the secrets of our hearts, shut not up thy mercifull eyes to our prayers: but spare us, Lord most holy, O God most mighty, O holy and mercifull Saviour,

thou most worthy Judge eternall, suffer us not at our last hour for any paines death to fall from thee.

**T**hen while the earth shall be cast upon the body by some standing by, the Priest shall say,

**F**Orasmuch as it hath pleased Almighty God of his great mercy, to take unto himself the soul of our dear brother here departed, we therefore commit his body to the ground, earth to earth, ashes to ashes, dust to dust, in sure and certain hope of resurrection to eternall life, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who shall change our vile body that it may be like unto his glorious body, according to the mighty working, whereby he is able to subdue all things to himself.

**T**hen shall be said, or sung, I heard a voice from heaven, saying unto me, Write, From henceforth blessed are the dead which die in the Lord: even so saith the Spirit, that they rest from their labours.

**T**hen shall follow this Lesson, taken out of the xv. Chapter to the Corinthians the first Epistle.

**C**hrisť is risen from the dead, and become the first fruits of them that sleep. For by a man came death, and by a man came the resurrection of the dead. For as by Adam all die, even so by Christ shall all be made alive, but every man in his own order. The first is Christ, then they that are Christs at his coming. Then cometh the end, when he hath delivered up the kingdom to God the Father, when he shall put down all rule, and all authority, and power. For he must reign, till he have put all his enemies under his feet. The last enemy that shall be destroyed, is death. For he hath put all things under his feet. When he saith, All things are put

him it is manifest that he is excepted that hath put all things under him. When all things are subdued unto him, then shall the Son also himself be subject unto him that put all things under him, that God may be all in all. Else what do they which are baptized over the dead, if the dead rise not at all? Why are they then baptized over them? yea, and why stand we alway then in jeopardy? By our rejoycing which I have in Christ Jesu our Lord, I die dayly. That I have fought with beasts at Ephesus after the manner of men, what advantageth it me, if the dead rise not again? Let us eat and drink, for to morrow we shall die. Be not ye deceived, evill words corrupt good manners. Awake truly out of sleep, and sin not. For some have not the knowledge of God, I speak this to your shame. But some man will say, How Arise the dead? With what body shall they come? Thou fool, that which thou sowest is not quickened, except it die. And what sowest thou? Thou sowest not that body that shall be, but bare corn, as of wheat or some other: but God giveth it a body at his pleasure, to every seed his own body. All flesh is not one manner of flesh: but there is one manner of flesh of men, another manner of flesh of beasts, another of fishes, another of birds. There are also celestially bodies, and there are bodies terrestriall. But the glory of the celestially is one, and the glory of the terrestriall is another. There is one manner glory of the Sun, and another glory of the Moon, and another glory of the Starres: for one Starre differeth from another in glory: So is the resurrection of the dead. It is sown in corruption, it riseth again in incorruption. It is sown in dishonour, it riseth again in honour. It is sown in weaknesse, it riseth again in power. It is sown a naturall body, it riseth again a spirituall body. There is a naturall body, and there is a spirituall body. As it is also written, The first man Adam was made a living soul, and the last Adam was made a quickning spirit. Howbeit, that is not first which is spirituall, but that which is naturall, and then that which is spirituall. The first man is of the earth, earthy: The second man is the Lord from heaven, heavenly. As is the earthy, such are they that be earthy. And as is the heavenly, such are they that are heavenly. And as we have borne the image of the earthy, so shall we bear the image of the heavenly. This say I, brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdome of God, neither doth corruption inherit incorruption. Behold, I shew you a mystery, we shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed, and that in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, by the last Trump. For the trumpet shall blow, and the dead shall rise incorruptible, and we shall be changed. For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and

this mortall must put on immortality. When this corruptible hath put on incorruption, and this mortall hath put on immortality, then shall be brought to passe the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up into victory. Death, where is thy sting? Hell, where is thy victory? The sting of death is sinne, and the strength of sinne is the Law. But thanks be unto God, which hath given us victory through our Lord Jesus Christ. Therefore, my dear brethren, be ye steadfast and unmoveable, alwayes rich in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know how that your labour is not in vain in the Lord,

*The Lesson ended, the Priest shall say,*

Lord have mercy upon us.

Christ have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

*¶ Our Father which art in heaven, &c.*

And leade us not into temptation.

*Answer.*

But deliver us from evill.

*Priest.*

**A**lmighty God, with whom do live the spirits of them that depart hence in the Lord, and in whom the souls of them that be elected, after they be delivered from the burden of the flesh, be in joy and felicity: we give thee hearty thanks, for that it hath pleased thee to deliver this N. our brother out of the miseries of this sinfull world, beseeching thee, that it may please thee of thy gracious goodnesse shortly to accomplish the number of thine Elect, and to hasten thy kingdome, that we with this our brother, and all other departed in the true faith of thy holy Name, may have our perfect consummation and blisse, both in body and soul, in thy eternall and everlasting glory. Amen.

*The Collect.*

**O** Mercifull God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who is the resurrection and the life, in whom whosoever beleeve, shall live though he die, and whosoever liveth and beleeve in him, shall not die eternally: who also taught us (by his holy Apostle Paul) not to be sorry, as men without hope, for them that sleep in him: We meekly beseech thee (O Father) to raise us from the death of sinne, unto the life of righteousness, that when we shall depart this life, we may rest in him, as our hope is this our brother doth, and that at the generall resurrection in the last day, we may be found acceptable in thy sight, and receive that blessing which thy welbeloved Sonne shall then pronounce to all that love and fear thee, saying, Come ye blessed children of my Father, receive the kingdome prepared for you from the beginning of the world. Grant this we beseech thee, O mercifull Father, through Jesus Christ our Mediatour and Redeemer. Amen.

**The Thanksgiving of women after Childe-birth, commonly called, The Churching of women.**

*The woman shall come into the Church, and there shall kneel down in some convenient place, nigh unto the place where the Table standeth, and the Priest standing by her shall say these words or such like, as the case shall require,*

**E**rasmuch as 'it hath pleased Almighty God of his goodnesse to give you safe deliverance, and hath preserved you in the great danger of childe-birth, ye shall therefore give hearty thank unto God, and pray.

*Then shall the Priest say this Psalme.*

I Have lifted up mine eyes unto the hills : from whence cometh my help.

My help cometh even from the Lord : which hath made heaven and earth.

He will not suffer thy foot to be moved : and he that keepeth thee will not sleep.

Behold, he that keepeth Israel : shall neither slumber nor sleep,

The Lord himself is thy keeper : the Lord is thy defence upon thy right hand,

So that the Sunne shall not burne thee by day : nor the Moon by night.

The Lord shall preserve thee from all evil : yea, it is even he that shall keep thy soul.

The Lord shall preserve thy going out, and thy coming in : from this time forth for evermore.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Christ have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Our Father which art in heaven, &c. And lead us not into temptation.

*Ans.* But deliver us from evil. Amen

*Minister.* O Lord save this woman thy servant.

*Ans.* Which putteth her trust in thee

*Minister.* Be thou to her a strong tower

*Answer.* From the face of her enemies.

*Minister.* Lord hear our prayer.

*Ans.* And let our cry come unto thee.

*Minister.*

Let us pray.

**O** Almighty God, which hast delivered this woman thy servant, from all great pain and perill of childe-birth, grant we beseech thee, most mercifull Father, that she through thy help may boldly faithfully live, and walk in her vocation according to thy will, in this life present, and also may be partaker of everlasting glory in the life to come, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The woman that cometh to give thanks, must offer accustomed offerings. And if there be a Communion, it is convenient that she receive the holy Communion.*

**A Commination against sinners, with certain prayers to be used divers times in the year.**

*After morning prayer, the people, being called together by the ringing of a Bell, and assembled in the Church, the English Letany shall be said after the accustomed manner ; which ended, the Priest shall go into the Pulpit, and say thus,*

**B**rethren, in the Primitive Church there was a godly discipline, that at the beginning of Lent, such persons as were notorious sinners, were brought to open penance, and punished in this world, that their souls might be saved in the day of the Lord : and that others admonished by their example might be the more afraid to offend.

In the stead whereof, untill the said discipline may be restored again ( which thing is much to be wished ) it is thought good, that at this time ( in your presence ) should be read the generall sentences of Gods cursing against impenitent sinners, gathered out of the seven and twentieth Chapter of Deuteronomie, and other places of Scripture : and that ye should answer to every sentence, Amen : to the intent that you being admonished of the great indignation of God against sinners,

may the rather be called to earnest true repentance, and may walk more warily in these dangerous dayes, fleeing from such vices, for the which ye assure with your own mouthes the curse of God to be due.

Cursed is the man that maketh any graven or molten image, an abomination unto the Lord, the work of the hands of the craftsman, and putteth it in a secret place to worship it.

*And the people shall answer and say Amen.*

*Minister.* Cursed is he that curseth his father and mother.

*Answer.* Amen.

*Minister.* Cursed is he that removeth away the mark of his neighbours land.

*Answer.* Amen.

*Minister.* Cursed is he that maketh the blinde to go out of his way.

*Answer.* Amen.



*Midister.* Cursed is he that letteth in judgement the right of the stranger, of them that be fatherlesse, and of widowes.

*Answer.* Amen.

*Minister.* Cursed is he that smiteth his neighbour secretly.

*Answer.* Amen.

*Minister.* Cursed is he that lieth with his neighbors wife.

*Answer.* Amen.

*Minister.* Cursed is he that taketh reward to slay the soul of innocent blood.

*Answer.* Amen.

*Minister.* Cursed is he that putteth his trust in man, and taketh man for his defence, and in his heart goeth from the Lord.

*Answer.* Amen.

*Minister.* Cursed are the unmercifull, the fornicators and adulterers, and the covetous persons, the worshippers of images, slanderers, drunkards, and extortioners.

*Answer.* Amen.

*Minister.*

**N**OW seeing that all they be accursed, as the Prophet David beareth witness, which do erre and go astray from the Commandments of God, let us (remembering the dreadfull judgement hanging over our heads, and being alwayes at hand) return unto our Lord God with all contrition and meeknesse of heart, bewailing and lamenting our sinfull life, knowledging and confessing our offences, and seeking to bring forth worthy fruits of penance. For now is the ax put unto the root of the trees, so that every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit, is hewen down and cast into the fire.

It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God: He shall powre down rain upon the sinners, snares, fire and brimstone, storm and tempest, this shall be their portion to drink. For lo, the Lord is come out of his place, to visit the wickednesse of such as dwell upon the earth. But who may abide the day of his coming? who shall be able to endure, when he appeareth? his fan is in his hand, and he will purge his floor, and gather his wheat into the barn, but he will burn the chaffe with unquenchable fire.

The day of the Lord cometh as a thief in the night, and when men shall say, Peace, and all things are safe, then shall sudden destruction come upon them, as sorrow cometh upon a woman travelling with child, and they shall not escape. Then shall appear the wrath of God in the day of vengeance, which obstinate sinners, through the stubbornnesse of their heart, have heaped unto themselves, which despised the goodness, patience, and long suffering of God, when he called them continually to repentance. Then shall they call upon me, saith the Lord, but I will not hear: they shall seek me early, but they shall not

finde me, and that because they hated knowledge, and received not the fear of the Lord, but abhorred my counsell, and despised my correction. Then shall it be too late to knock, when the door shall be shut, and too late to cry for mercy, when it is the time of justice. O terrible voice of most just judgement, which shall be pronounced upon them, when it shall be said unto them, Go ye cursed into the fire everlasting, which is prepared for the devill and his angels.

Therefore brethren, take we heed betime, while the day of salvation lasteth: for the night cometh when none can work. But let us while we have the light, beleeve in the light, and walk as the children of the light, that we be not cast into the utter darknesse, where is weeping and gnashing of teeth. Let us not abuse the goodness of God, which calleth us mercifully to amendment, and of his endlesse pity promiseth us forgiveness of that which is past, if (with a whole mind, and true heart) we return unto him. For though our sinnes be as red as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow: and though they be like purple, yet shall they be as white as wooll.

Turn you clean, saith the Lord, from all your wickednesse, and your sinne shall not be your destruction.

Cast away from you all your ungodlinesse, that ye have done: make you new hearts and a new spirit: Wherefore will ye die? O ye house of Israel! seeing that I have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord God? Turn you then, and ye shall live.

Although we have sinned, yet have we an Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous, and he it is that obtaineth grace for our sinners.

For he was wounded for our offences, and smitten for our wickednesse. Let us therefore return unto him, who is the mercifull receiver of all true penitent sinners, assuring our selves that he is ready to receive us, and most willing to pardon us, if we come unto him with faithfull repentance, if we will submit our selves unto him, and from henceforth walk in his ways, if we will take his easie yoke, and light burden upon us, to follow him in lowlinesse, patience, and charity, and be ordered by the governance of his holy Spirit, seeking alwayes his glory, and serving him duely in our vocation with thanksgiving. This if we do, Christ will deliver us from the curse of the Law, and from the extreame malediction, which shall light upon them that shall be set on the left hand; and he will set us on his right hand, and give us the blessed benediction of his Father, commanding us to take possession of his glorious kingdome, unto the which he vouchsafe to bring us all for his infinite mercy. Amen.

*g Then shall they all kneel upon their knees, and the Priest and Clerks kneeling (where they are accustomed to say the Letany) shall say this Psalm.*

*Miserere mei, Deus. Psalm. 51.*

**H**Ave mercy upon me, O God, after thy great goodnesse: according to the multitude of thy mercies do away mine offences.

Wash me thoroughly from my wickednesse: and cleanse me from my sinne.

For I acknowledge my faults: and my sinne is ever before me.

Against thee only have I sinned, and done this evill in thy sight: that thou mightest be justified in thy saying, and clear when thou art judged.

Behold, I was shapen in wickednesse: and in sinne hath my mother conceived me.

But lo, thou requirest truth in the inward parts: and shalt make me to understand wisdom secretly.

Thou shalt purge me with hyssop, and I shall be clean: thou shalt wash me, and I shall be whiter then snow.

Thou shalt make me hear of joy and gladnesse: that the bones which thou hast broken may joyce.

Turn thy face from my finnes: and put out all my misdeeds.

Make me a clean heart (O God :) and renew a right spirit within me.

Cast me not away from thy presence: and take not thy holy Spirit from me.

O give me the comfort of thy help again: and stablish me with thy free spirit.

Then shall I teach thy wayes unto the wicked: and sinners shall be converted unto thee.

Deliver me from blood guiltinesse, O God, thou that art the God of my health: and my tongue shall sing of thy righteousness.

Thou shalt open my lips, (O Lord :) my mouth shall shew thy praise.

For thou desirest no sacrifice, else would I give it thee: but thou delightest not in burnt offering.

The sacrifice of God is a troubled spirit: a broken and contrite heart, O God, shalt thou not despise.

O be favourable and gracious unto Sion: build thou the walls of Jerusalem.

Then shalt thou be pleased with the sacrifice of righteousness, with the burnt offerings and oblations: then shall they offer young bullocks upon thine Altar.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Christ have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

And leade us not into temptation.

*Answer.* But deliver us from evill Amen.

*Minister.* O Lord save thy servants.

*Answer.* Which put their trust in thee.

*Minister.* Send unto them help from above.

*Answer.* And evermore mightily defend them.

*Minister.* Help us, O God our Saviour.

*Answer.* And for the glory of thy Name sake deliver us, be mercifull unto us sinners for thy Names sake.

*Minister.* O Lord hear our prayer.

*Answer.* And let our cry come unto thee.

*Minister.*

¶ Let us pray:

**O** Lord, we beseech thee mercifullly hear our prayers, and spare all those which confesse their finnes unto thee, that they, whose consciences by sinne are accused, by thy mercifull pardon may be absolved, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

**O** Most mighty God, and mercifull Father, which hast compassion of all men, and hatest nothing that thou hast made, which wouldest not the death of a sinner, but that he should rather turn from sinne, and be saved: mercifullly forgive us our trespasses, receive and comfort us, which be grieved and wearied with the burden of our finnes. Thy property is to have mercy, to thee onely it appertaineth to forgive finnes: spare us therefore, good Lord, spare thy people whom thou hast redeemed: enter not into judgement with thy servants which be vile earth, and miserable sinners, but so turn thine ire from us, which meekly knowledge our vilenesse, and truly repent us of our faults: so make haste to help us in this world, that we may ever live with thee in the world to come, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*g Then shall the people say this that followeth, after the Minister.*

**T**urn thou us, O good Lord, and so shall we be turned: be favourable, O Lord, be favourable to thy people, which turn to thee in weeping, fasting, and praying: for thou art a mercifull God, full of compassion, long suffering, and of great pity. Thou sparest, when we deserve punishment, and in thy wrath thinkest upon mercie. Spare thy people good Lord: spare them, and let not thine heritage be brought to confusion. Hear us, O Lord, for thy mercy is great, and after the multitude of thy mercies look upon us.

¶ THE

evil

hee.

from

defend

our.

Names

unto u

e unto

cifully

thou

e, that

excused

solved

l.

ull Pa

of all

ou ha

th of a

n from

give us

, which

den of

mercy,

orgive

d, spare

d : en

servants

sinners,

neekly

repent

help us

e with

Jesus

How

and so

ble, O

which

pray-

full of

great

unifor-

mer-

spare

ought

mercy

f thy

H



Shew your selues Joyfull vnto the Lord, all yee lands:  
 sing, reioyce, and gine thanks  
 Praise the Lord vppon the harpe: sing to the harpe with  
 a Psalm of thankes giuing.

The PSALMES of DAVID, of that Translation  
which is commonly used in the CHURCH.

*Beatus vir. } { Morning  
Psal. 1. } { prayer.*

**B**lessed is the man that hath not  
walked in the counsell of the  
ungodly, nor stood in the way  
of sinners: and hath not sat in  
the seat of the scornfull.

2 But his delight is in the Law of the  
Lord: and in his Law will he exercise him-  
self day and night.

3 And he shall be like a tree planted  
by the water side: that will bring forth his  
fruit in due season.

4 His leaf also shall not wither: and  
look whatsoever he doth, it shall prosper.

5 As for the ungodly it is not so with  
them: but they are like the chaffe which  
the winds scattereth away from the face of  
the earth.

6 Therefore the ungodly shall not be  
able to stand in the judgement: neither  
the sinners in the congregation of the right-  
eous.

7 But the Lord knoweth the way of the  
righteous: and the way of the ungodly  
shall perish.

*Quare fremuerunt gentes? Psal. 2.*

**W**hy do the heathen so furiously rage  
together: and why do the people  
imagine a vain thing?

2 The Kings of the earth stand up, and  
the rulers take counsell together: against  
the Lord, and against his Anointed.

3 Let us break their bonds asunder:  
and cast away their cords from us.

4 He that dwelleth in heaven shall laugh  
them to scorn: the Lord shall have them in  
derision.

5 Then shall he speak unto them in his  
wrath: and vex them in his sore displea-  
sure.

6 Yet have I set my King: upon my ho-  
ly hill of Sion.

7 I will preach the Law, whereof the  
Lord hath said unto me: Thou art my  
Sonne, this day have I begotten thee.

8 Desire of me, and I shall give thee  
the heathen for thine inheritance: and  
the uttermost parts of the earth for thy  
possession.

9 Thou shalt bruise them with a rod  
of iron: and break them in pieces like a  
potters vessel.

10 Be wise now therefore, O ye Kings:  
be learned, ye that are judges of the earth.

11 Serve the Lord in fear: and rejoyce  
unto him with reverence.

12 Kisse the Sonne lest he be angry, and so  
ye perish from the right way: if his wrath  
be kindled (yea but a little) blessed are all  
they that put their trust in him.

*Domine, quid? Psal. 3.*

**L**ord, how are they increased that  
trouble me: many are they that rise  
against me.

2 Many one there be that say of my soule:  
There is no help for him in his God.

3 But thou, O Lord, art my defender:  
thou art my worship, and the lifter up of  
my head.

4 I did call upon the Lord with my  
voice: and he heard me out of his holy hill.

5 I laid me down and slept, and rose up  
again: for the Lord sustained me.

6 I will not be afraid for ten thousands  
of peoples: that have set themselves against  
me round about.

7 Up Lord and help me, O my God:  
for thou smitest all mine enemies upon the  
cheek bone, thou hast broken the teeth of  
the ungodly.

8 Salvation belongeth unto the Lord:  
and thy blessing is upon the people.

*Cum invocarem. Psal. 4.*

**H**ear me when I call, O God of my  
righteousnesse: for thou hast set me  
at liberty when I was in trouble, have mercy  
upon me, and hearken unto my prayer.

2 O ye sonnes of men, how long will ye  
blaspheme mine honour: and have such  
pleasure in vanity, and seek after leasing?

3 Know this also, that the Lord hath cho-  
sen to himself the man that is godly: when  
I call upon the Lord, he will hear me.

4 Stand in awe and sinne not: commune  
with your own heart, and in your chamber,  
and be still.

5 Offer the sacrifice of righteousness:  
and put your trust in the Lord.

6 There be many that say: Who will  
shew us any good?

7 Lord, lift thou up: the light of thy  
countenance upon us.

8 Thou hast put gladnesse in mine heart,  
since the time that their corn, and wine, and  
oyle increased.

9 I will lay me down in peace, and take  
my rest: for it is thou Lord onely that  
makest me dwell in safety.

*Verba mea auribus. Psal. 5.*

**P**onder my words, O Lord: equiside  
my meditation;

2 O hearken thou unto the voice of my  
calling, my King and my God: let unto  
thee will I make my prayer.

3 My voice shall thou heare betimes, O  
Lord: early in the morning will I direct my  
prayer unto thee, and will look up.

4 For thou art the God that hast no  
pleasure in wickednes: neither shall any  
evil dwell with thee.

5 Such as be foolish, shall not stand in  
thy



thy sight : for thou hatest all them that  
work vanity.

6 Thou shalt destroy them that speak  
leaving : the Lord will abhorre both the  
blood-thirsty and deceitfull man.

7 But as for me, I will come into thy  
house, even upon the multitude of thy  
mercy : and in thy fear will I worship to-  
ward thy holy Temple.

8 Leade me, O Lord, in thy righteous-  
nesse, because of mine enemies : make thy  
way plain before my face.

9 For there is no faithfulness in his mouth :  
their inward parts are very wickednesse.

10 Their throat is an open sepulchre :  
they flatter with their tongue.

11 Destroy thou them, O God, let them pe-  
rish through their own imaginations : cast  
them out in the multitude of their ungod-  
linesse, for they have rebelled against thee.

12 And let all them that put their trust  
in thee, rejoyce : they shall ever be giving of  
thanks, because thou defendest them : they  
that love thy Name shall be joyfull in thee.

13 For thou, Lord, wilt give thy blessing  
unto the righteous : and with thy favour-  
able kindnesse wilt thou defend him as with  
a shield.

*Domine, me in siuore. } { Evening  
Psal. 6. } { prayer.*

**O** Lord, rebuke me not in thine indigna-  
tion : neither chasten me in thy dis-  
pleasure.

2 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, for  
I am weak : O Lord heal me, for my bones  
are vexed.

3 My soul is also sore troubled : but  
Lord, how long wilt thou punish me ?

4 Turn thee, O Lord, and deliver my  
soul : O save me for thy mercies sake.

5 For in death no man remembereth thee :  
and who will give thee thanks in the pit ?

6 I am weary of my groaning, every  
night with I my bed : and water my couch  
with my tears.

7 My beauty is gone for very trouble :  
and worn away because of all mine enemies.

8 Away from me, all ye that work va-  
nity : for the Lord hath heard the voice of  
my weeping.

9 The Lord hath heard my petition :  
the Lord will receive my prayer.

10 All mine enemies shall be confound-  
ed, and sore vexed : they shall be turned  
back, and put to shame suddenly.

*Domine, Deus meus. Psal. 7.*

**O** Lord my God, in thee have I put my  
trust : save me from all them that  
persecute me, and deliver me.

2 Left he devour my soul like a lion,  
and tear it in pieces : while there is none  
to help.

3 O Lord my God, if I have done any  
such thing : or if there be any wickednesse  
in my hands.

4 If I have rewarded evill unto him  
that dealt friendly with me : yea, I have

delivered him that without any cause  
mine enemy.

5 Then let mine enemy persecute  
my soul, and take me : yea, let him tread  
life down upon the earth, and lay mine ho-  
nour in the dust.

6 Stand up (O Lord) in thy wrath, and  
lift up thyself : because of the indignation  
of mine enemies, arise up for me in the  
judgement that thou hast commanded.

7 And so shall the congregation of the  
people come about thee : for their sake  
therefore lift up thy self again.

8 The Lord shall judge the people, give  
sentence with me, O Lord : according to  
my righteousnessse, and according to the  
innocency that is in me.

9 O let the wickednesse of the ungodly  
come to an end : but guide thou the just.

10 For the righteous God : trieth the  
very hearts and reins.

11 My help cometh of God : which  
preserveth them that are true of heart.

12 God is a righteous judge, strong and  
patient : and God is provoked every day.

13 If a man will not turn, he will  
wheer his sword : he hath bent his bowe, and  
made it ready.

14 He hath prepared for him the instru-  
ments of death : he ordaineth his arrows  
against the persecutors.

15 Behold, he travelleth with mischief :  
he hath conceived sorrow, and brought  
forth ungodlinesse.

16 He hath graven and digged up a pit :  
and is fallen himself into the destruction  
that he made for other.

17 For his travell shall come upon his  
own head : and his wickednesse shall fall on  
his own pate.

18 I will give thanks unto the Lord ac-  
cording to his righteousnessse : and will  
praise the Name of the Lord the most High.

*Domine, Dominus. Psal. 8.*

**O** Lord our governour, how excellent  
is thy Name in all the world : thou  
that hast set thy glory above the heavens.

2 Out of the mouth of very babes and  
sucklings hast thou ordained strength, be-  
cause of thine enemies : that thou mightest  
kill the enemy and the avenger.

3 For I will consider the heavens, even  
the works of thy fingers : the moon and the  
starres which thou hast ordained.

4 What is man that thou art minded  
of him : and the sonne of man that thou vi-  
sitest him ?

5 Thou madest him lower then the An-  
gels : to crown him with glory and worship.

6 Thou makest him to have dominion  
of the works of thy hands : and thou hast  
put all things in subjection under his feet.

7 All sheep and oxen : yea, and the  
beasts of the field.

8 The fowls of the air, and the fishes of  
the sea : and whatsoever walketh through  
the paths of the seas.

O Lord our Governour : how excellent is thy Name in all the world !

*Confitebor tibi. } Morning  
Psal. 9. } prayer.*

Will give thanks unto thee. O Lord, with my whole heart : I will speak of all thy marvellous works.

I will be glad and rejoyce in thee : yea, my songs will I make of thy Name, O thou most High.

While mine enemies are driven back : they shall fall and perish at thy presence.

For thou hast maintained my right and my cause : thou art set in the throne that judgest right.

Thou hast rebuked the heathen, and destroyed the ungodly : thou hast put out their name for ever and ever.

O thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetuall end : even at the cities which thou hast destroyed, their memoriall is perished with them.

But the Lord shall endure for ever : he hath also prepared his seat for judgement.

For he shall judge the world in righteousness : and minister true judgement unto the people.

The Lord also will be a defence for the oppressed : even a refuge in due time of trouble.

And they that know thy Name, will put their trust in thee : for thou Lord hast never failed them that seek thee.

O praise the Lord which dwelleth in Zion : shew the people of his doings.

For when he maketh inquisition for blood, he remembereth them : and forgetteth not the complaint of the poor.

Have mercy upon me, O Lord, consider the trouble which I suffer of them that hate me : thou that liftest me up from the gates of death.

That I may shew all thy praises within the ports of the daughter of Zion : I will rejoyce in thy salvation.

The heathen are sunk down in the pit that they made : in the same net which they hid privily, is their foot taken.

The Lord is known to execute judgement : the ungodly is trapped in the work of his own hands.

The wicked shall be turned into hell : and all the people that forget God.

For the poor shall not alway be forgotten : the patient abiding of the meek shall not perish for ever.

Up Lord : and let not man have the upper hand : let the heathen be judged in thy sight.

Put them in fear (O Lord :) that the heathen may know themselves to be but men.

*Uti quid, Domine ? Psal. 10.*

Why standest thou so far off (O Lord :) and hidest thy face in the needfull time of trouble ?

The ungodly for his own lust doth

persecute the poor : let them be taken in the crafty wilnesse that they have imagined.

For the ungodly hath made boast of his own hearts desire : and speaketh good of the covetous whom God abhorreth.

The ungodly is so proud, that he careth not for God : neither is God in all his thoughts.

His wayes are alway grievous : thy judgements are far above out of his sight, and therefore deseth he all his enemies.

For he hath said in his heart, Tush, I shall never be cast down : there shall no harm happen unto me.

His mouth is full of cursing, deceit and fraud : under his tongue is ungodlinesse and vanitie.

He sitteth lurking in the thevish corners of the streets : and privily in his lurking den : doth he warder the innocent, his eyes are set against the poor.

For he lieth waiting secretly, even as a lion lurketh he in his den : that he may ravish the poor.

He doth ravish the poor : when he getteth him into his net.

He falleth down and humbleth himself : that the congregation of the poor may fall into the hands of his captaines.

He hath said in his heart, Tush, God hath forgotten : he hideth away his face, and he will never see it.

Arise (O Lord God) and lift up thine hands : forget not the poor.

Wherefore should the wicked blaspheme God : while he doth say in his heart, Tush, thou God carest not for it ?

Surely thou hast seen it : for thou beholdest ungodlinesse and wrong.

That thou mayest take the matter into thine hand : the poor committeth himself unto thee, for thou art the helper of the friendlesse.

Break thou the power of the ungodly and malicious : take away his ungodlinesse, and thou shalt finde none.

The Lord is King for ever and ever : and the heathen are perished out of the land.

Lord, thou hast heard the desire of the poor : thou hast prepared their heart, and thine ear hearkneth thereto.

To help the fatherlesse and poor unto their right : that the man of the earth be no more exalted against them.

*In Domino confido. Psal. 11.*

In the Lord put I my trust : how say ye then to my soul, that thou shouldst see as a bird upon the hill ?

For lo, the ungodly bend their bow, and make ready their arrows within the quiver : that they may privily shoot at them which are true of heart.

For the foundations will be cast down : and what hath the righteous done ?

The Lord is in his holy Temple : the Lords seat is in heaven.

5 His eyes consider the poor : and his eyelids trieth the children of men.

6 The Lord alloweth the righteous : but the ungodly and him that delighteth in wickedness, doth his soul abhorre.

7 Upon the ungodly he shall rain snares, fire and brimstone, storm and tempest : this shall be their portion to drink.

8 For the righteous Lord loveth righteousness : his countenance will behold the thing that is just.

*Saluum me fac. ? } Evening*

*Psal. 12. } prayer.*

**H**elp me Lord, for there is not one godly man left : for the faithfull are diminished from among the children of men.

1 They talk of vanity every one with his neighbour : they do but flatter with their lips, and dissemble with their double heart.

2 The Lord shall root out all deceitfull lips : and the tongue that speaketh proud things.

3 Which have said, With our tongue we will prevail : we are they that ought to speak, who is Lord over us ?

4 Now for the comfortlesse troubles sake of the needy : and because of the deep sighing of the poor.

5 I will up (saith the Lord :) and will help every one from him that swelleth against him, and will set him at rest.

6 The words of the Lord are pure words : even as the silver which from the earth is tried, and purified seven times in the fire.

7 Thou shalt keep thee, O Lord : thou shalt preserve him from this generation for ever.

8 The ungodly walk on every side : when they are exalted, the children of men are put to rebuke.

*Usquequo ? Domine ? Psal. 13.*

**H**ow long wilt thou forget me (O Lord) for ever : how long wilt thou hide thy face from me ?

2 How long shall I seek counsell in my soul, and be so vexed in my heart : how long shall mine enemies triumph over me ?

3 Consider and hear me, O Lord my God : lighten mine eyes that I sleep not in death.

4 Lest mine enemy say, I have prevailed against him : for if I be cast down, they that trouble me, will rejoyce at it.

5 But my trust is in thy mercy : and my heart is joyfull in thy salvation.

6 I will sing unto the Lord, because he hath dealt so lovingly with me : yea, I will praise the Name of the Lord most Highest.

*Dixit insipiens. Psal. 14.*

**T**he fool hath said in his heart : There is no God.

1 They are corrupt and become abominable in their doings : there is not one that doeth good (as not one)

2 The Lord looked down from heaven upon the children of men : to see if there were any that would understand and seek after God.

4 But they are all gone out of the way : they are altogether become abominable : there is none that doth good, no not one.

5 Their throat is an open sepulchre : with their tongues have they deceived : poison of asps is under their lips.

6 Their mouth is full of cursing and bitterness : their feet are swift to shed blood.

7 Destruction and unhappiness is in their wayes, and the way of peace have they not known : there is no fear of God before their eyes.

8 Have they no knowledge, that they are all such workers of mischief : eating up my people as it were bread ?

9 And call not upon the Lord, they were they brought in great fear (as where no fear was :) for God is in the generation of the righteous.

10 As for you, ye have made a mock of the counsell of the poor : because he putteth his trust in the Lord.

11 Who shall give salvation unto Israel out of Zion : when the Lord turneth the captivity of his people, then shall Jacob rejoyce, add Israel shall be glad.

*Domine, quis habitabit ? } Morning*

*Psal. 15. } prayer.*

**L**ord, who shall dwell in thy Tabernacle : or who shall rest upon thy holy hill ?

2 Even he that leadeth an uncorrupt life : and doth the thing which is right and speaketh the truth from his heart.

3 He that hath used no deceit in his tongue, or done evil to his neighbour, and hath not slandered his neighbour.

4 He that setteth not by himself, but lowly in his own eyes : and maketh himself of them that fear the Lord.

5 He that sweareth unto his neighbour, and disappointeth him not : though it were to his own hinderance.

6 He that hath not given his money upon usury, nor taken reward against the innocent.

7 Whoso doth these things : shall never fall.

*Conserve me. Psal. 16.*

**P**reserve me, O God : for id thee have I put my trust.

2 O my soul, thou hast said unto the Lord : Thou art my God, my goods are nothing unto thee.

3 All my delight is upon the Saints that are in the earth : and upon such as excel in vertue.

4 But they that run after another god, shall have great trouble.

5 Their drink offerings of blood will not offer : neither make mention of their names within my lips.

6 The Lord himself is the portion of mine inheritance, and of my cup : thou shalt maintain my lot.

7 The Lord is fallen to me in a fair ground : yea, I have a goodly heritage.

8 I will thank the Lord for giving me warning.

the iii. day.	Psalms.	Ther. day.
<p>orning: my reins also chasten me in the night season.</p> <p>9 I have set God alwayes before me: for he is on my right hand, therefore I shall not fall.</p> <p>10 Wherefore my heart was glad, and my glory rejoyced: my flesh also shall rest in hope.</p> <p>11 For why? thou shalt not leave my soul in hell: neither shalt thou suffer thine holy One to see corruption.</p> <p>12 Thou shalt shew me the path of life, in thy presence is the fulnesse of joy: and at thy right hand there is pleasure for evermore.</p> <p><i>Exaudi, Domine, iustitiam. Psal. 17.</i></p> <p>Hear the right, O Lord, consider my complaint: and hearken unto my prayer that goeth not out of fained lips.</p> <p>2 Let my sentence come forth from thy presence: and let thine eyes look upon the thing that is equall.</p> <p>3 Thou hast proved and visited mine heart in the night season, thou hast tried me, and shalt finde no wickednesse in me: for I am utterly purposed that my mouth shall not offend.</p> <p>4 Because of mens works that are done against the words of thy lips: I have kept me from the wayes of the destroye.</p> <p>5 O hold thou up my goings in thy paths: that my footsteps slip not.</p> <p>6 I have called upon thee, O God, for thou shalt hear me: incline thine ear to me, and hearken unto my words.</p> <p>7 Shew thy marvellous loving kinde-nesse, thou that art the Saviour of them which put their trust in thee: from such as resist thy right hand.</p> <p>8 Keep me as the apple of an eye: hide me under the shadow of thy wings.</p> <p>9 From the ungodly that trouble me: mine enemies compass me round about, to take away my soul.</p> <p>10 They are inclosed in their own fat: and their mouth speaketh proud things.</p> <p>11 They lie waiting in our way on every side: turning their eyes down to the ground.</p> <p>12 Like as a lion that is greedy of his prey: and as it were a lions whelp lurking in secret places.</p> <p>13 Up Lord, disappoint him, and cast him down: deliver my soul from the ungodly, which is a sword of thine.</p> <p>14 From the men of thy hand, O Lord, from the men, I say, and from the evill world: which have their portion in this life, whose bellies thou fillest with thy hid treasure.</p> <p>15 They have children at their desire: and leave the rest of their substance for their babes.</p> <p>16 But as for me, I wil behold thy presence in righteousness: and when I awake up after thy likenesse, I shall be satisfied with it.</p> <p><i>Diligam te. } { Evening Psal 18. } { prayer.</i></p> <p>I Will love thee (O Lord) my strength, the Lord is my stony rock, and my de-</p>	<p>sence: my Saviour, my God, and my might, in whom I will trust, my buckler, the horn also of my salvation, and my refuge.</p> <p>2 I will call upon the Lord, which is worthy to be praised: so shall I be safe from mine enemies.</p> <p>3 The sorrows of death compassed me: and the even flowings of ungodlinesse made me afraid.</p> <p>4 The pains of hell came about me: the snares of death overtook me.</p> <p>5 In my trouble I will call upon the Lord: and complain unto my God.</p> <p>6 So shall he hear my voice out of his holy Temple: and my complaint shall come before him, it shall enter even into his ears.</p> <p>7 The earth trembled and quaked: the very foundations also of the hills shook, and were removed, because he was wroth.</p> <p>8 There went a smoak out of his presence: and a consuming fire out of his mouth, so that coals were kindled at it.</p> <p>9 He bowed the heavens also and came down: and it was dark under his feet.</p> <p>10 He rode upon the Cherubims, and did flie: he came flying upon the wings of the winde.</p> <p>11 He made darknesse his secret place: his pavilion round about him with dark water, and thick clouds to cover him.</p> <p>12 At the brightnesse of his presence his clouds removed: hailstones &amp; coals of fire.</p> <p>13 The Lord also thundred out of heaven, and the Highest gave his thunder: hailstones and coals of fire.</p> <p>14 He sent out his arrows, and scattered them: he cast forth lightnings, and destroyed them.</p> <p>15 The springs of waters were seen, and the foundations of the round world were discovered at thy chiding. O Lord: at the blissing of the breath of thy displeasure.</p> <p>16 He shall send down from the high to fetch me: and shall take me out of many waters.</p> <p>17 He shall deliver me from my strongest enemy, and from them which hate me: for they are too mighty for me.</p> <p>18 They prevented me in the day of my trouble: but the Lord was my upholder.</p> <p>19 He brought me forth also into a place of liberty: he brought me forth, even because he had a favour unto me.</p> <p>20 The Lord shall reward me after my righteous dealing: according to the cleanness of my hands shall he recompense me.</p> <p>21 Because I have kept the wayes of the Lord: and have not forsaken my God, as the wicked doth.</p> <p>22 For I have an eye unto all his law, and wil not cast out his commandments from me.</p> <p>23 I was also uncorrupt before him: and eschewed mine own wickednesse.</p> <p>24 Therefore shall the Lord reward me after my righteous dealing: and according unto the cleanness of my hands in his eye-sight.</p>	<p>35 With</p>

25 With the holy thou shalt be holy: and with a perfect man thou shalt be perfect.

26 With the clean thou shalt be clean: and with the froward thou shalt learn frowardness.

27 For thou shalt save the people that are in adversity: and shalt bring down the high looks of the proud.

28 Thou also shalt light my candle: the Lord my God shall make my darkness to be light.

29 For in thee I shall discomfit an host of men: and with the help of my God I shall leap over the wall.

30 The way of God is an undefiled way: the word of the Lord also is tried in the fire, he is the defender of all them that put their trust in him.

31 For who is God but the Lord: or who hath any strength except our God?

32 It is God that girdeth me with strength of warre: and maketh my way perfect.

33 He maketh my feet like harts feet: and setteth me up on high.

34 He teacheth mine hands to fight: and mine arms shall break even a bowe of steel.

35 Thou hast given me the defence of thy salvation: thy right hand also shall hold me up, and thy loving correction shall make me great.

36 Thou shalt make room enough under me for to go: that my foot-steps shall not slide.

37 I will follow upon mine enemies, and overtake them: neither will I turn again till I have destroyed them.

38 I will smite them that they shall not be able to stand: but fall under my feet.

39 Thou hast girded me with strength unto the battell: thou shalt throw down mine enemies under me.

40 Thou hast made mine enemies also to turn their backs upon me: and I shall destroy them that hate me.

41 They shall cry, but there shall be none to help them: yea, even unto the Lord shall they cry, but he shall not hear them.

42 I will bear them as small as the dust before the winde: I will cast them out as the clay in the streets.

43 Thou shalt deliver me from the strivings of the people: and thou shalt make me the head of the heathen.

44 A people whom I have not known: shall serve me.

45 As soon as they hear of me, they shall obey me: but the strange children shall dissemble with me.

46 The strange children shall fall: and be afraid out of their prisons.

47 The Lord liveth, and blessed be my strong helper: and praised be the God of my salvation.

48 Even the God that seeth that I be wrenged: and subdueth the people unto me.

49 It is he that delivereth me from my (cruell) enemies, and setteth me up above

mine adversaries: thou shalt rid me from the wicked man.

50 For this cause will I give thanks to thee (O Lord) among the Gentiles: sing praises unto thy Name.

51 Great prosperity giveth he unto King: and sheweth loving kindnesse unto David his anointed, and unto his seed evermore.

*Caeli narrans. 2* *§ Morning*  
*Psal. 19.* *§ prayer.*

The heavens declare the glory of God: and the firmament sheweth his handiwork.

2 One day telleth another: and night certifieth another.

3 There is neither speech nor language: but their voices are heard among them.

4 Their sound is gone out into all land, and their words into the ends of the world.

5 In them hath he set a Tabernacle for the Sunne: which cometh forth as a bridegroom out of his chamber, and rejoiceth as a giant to run his course.

6 It goeth forth from the uttermost part of the heaven, and runneth about unto the end of it again: and there is nothing from the heat thereof.

7 The Law of the Lord, is an undefiled Law, converting the soul: the Testimony of the Lord is sure, and giveth wisdom unto the simple.

8 The Statutes of the Lord are right, and rejoyce the heart: the Commandments of the Lord is pure, and giveth light unto the eyes.

9 The fear of the Lord is clean, and endureth for ever: the judgements of the Lord are true, and righteous altogether.

10 More to be desired are they than gold, yea, then much fine gold: sweeter also then honey, and the honeycombe.

11 Moreover, by them is thy servant taught: and in keeping of them there is great reward.

12 Who can tell how oft he offendeth? O cleanse thou me from my secret faults.

13 Keep thy servant also from presumptuous finnes, lest they get the dominion over me: so shall I be undefiled, and innocent from the great offence.

14 Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart: be alway acceptable in thy sight.

15 O Lord: my strength and my redeemer.

*Exaudiat te Dominus. Psal. 20.*

The Lord hear thee in the day of trouble: the Name of the God of Jacob defend thee.

2 Send thee help from the Sanctuary, and strengthen thee out of Sion.

3 Remember all thy offerings: and accept thy burnt sacrifice.

4 Grant thee thy hearts desire: and fulfill all thy kinde.

5 We will rejoyce in thy salvation, O Lord: in the Name of the Lord our God.



the Lord perform all thy petitions.  
Now know I that the Lord helpeth his  
saints, and will hear him from his holy  
heaven: even with the wholesome strength  
of his right hand.

Some put their trust in charrets, and  
some in horses: but we will remember the  
name of the Lord our God.

They are brought down and fallen:  
but we are risen, and stand upright.

Save Lord, and hear us, O King of  
heaven: when we call upon thee.

*Domine, in virtute. Psal. 21.*

The King shall rejoyce in thy strength,  
O Lord: exceeding glad shall he be of  
thy salvation.

Thou hast given him his hearts desires:  
thou hast not denied him the request of his  
mouth.

For thou shalt prevent him with the  
blessings of goodness: and shalt set a  
crown of pure gold upon his head.

He asked life of thee, and thou gavest  
him a long life: even for ever and ever.

His honour is great in thy salvation:  
glory and great worship shalt thou lay up-  
on him.

For thou shalt give him everlasting  
glory: and make him glad with the joy  
of thy countenance.

And why? because the King putteth  
his trust in the Lord: and in the mercy of  
the most highest he shall not miscarry.

All thine enemies shall feel thine  
indignation: thy right hand shall smite out them  
that hate thee.

Thou shalt make them like a fiery  
oven in time of thy wrath: the Lord shall  
destroy them in his displeasure, and the fire  
shall consume them.

Their fruit shalt thou root out of the  
earth: and their seed from among the chil-  
dren of men.

For they intended mischief against  
thee: and imagined such a device as they  
were not able to perform.

Therefore shalt thou put them to  
flight: and the strings of thy bowe shalt  
thou make ready against the face of them.

Be thou exalted Lord in thine own  
strength: so will we sing and praise thy  
power.

*Deus, Deus meus. ? Evening  
Psal. 22. ? prayer.*

MY God, my God (look upon me) why  
hast thou forsaken me: and art so  
farre from my health, and from the words  
of my complaint?

O my God, I cry in the day time, but  
thou hearest not: and in the night season  
also I take no rest.

And thou continuest holy: O thou  
worship of Israel,

Our fathers hoped in thee: they trusted  
in thee, and thou didst deliver them.

They called upon thee, and were holpen:  
they put their trust in thee, and were not  
confounded.

But as for me, I am a worm and no  
man: a very worm of men, and the outcast of  
the people.

All they that see me, laugh me to  
scorn: they shoot out their lips, and shake  
their heads, saying,

He trusted in God that he would de-  
liver him: let him deliver him, if he will  
have him.

But thou art he that took me out of my  
mothers wombe: thou wast my hope when  
I changed yet upon my mothers breasts.

I have been left unto thee ever since  
I was born: thou art my God even from  
my mothers wombe.

O go not from me, for trouble is hard  
at hand: and there is none to help me.

Many oxen are come about me: fat  
bulls of Basan close me in on every side.

They gape upon me with their mouths:  
as it were a ramping and roaring lion.

I am powred out like water, and all  
my bones are out of joynt: my heart also  
in the midst of my body is even like melt-  
ing wax.

My strength is dried up like a potsherd,  
and my tongue cleaveth to my gums: and  
thou shalt bring me into the dust of death.

For (many) dogs are come about me:  
and the counsell of the wicked layeth siege  
against me.

They pierced my hands and my feet,  
I may tell all my bones: they stand staring  
and looking upon me.

They part my garments among them:  
and cast lots upon my vesture.

But be not thou far from me, O Lord:  
thou art my succour, haste thee to help me.

Deliver my soul from the sword:  
my darling from the power of the dog.

Save me from the lions mouth: thou  
hast heard me also from among the horns of  
the Unicorns.

I will declare thy Name unto my bre-  
thren: in the midst of the congregation  
will I praise thee.

O praise the Lord, ye that fear him:  
magnifie him, all ye of the seed of Jacob,  
and fear him all ye seed of Israel.

For he hath not despised nor abhor-  
red the low estate of the poor, he hath not  
hid his face from him: but when he called  
unto him, he heard him.

My praise is of thee in the great Con-  
gregation: my vows will I perform in the  
sight of them that fear him.

The poor shall eat and be satisfied:  
they that seek after the Lord, shall praise  
him, your heart shall live for ever.

All the ends of the world shall re-  
member themselves, and be turned unto  
the Lord: and all the kindreds of the na-  
tions shall worship before him.

For the kingdom is the Lords: and  
he is the governour among the people.

All such as be fat upon earth: have  
eaten and worshipped.

30 All they that go down into the dust, shall kneel before him : and no man hath quickned his own soul.

31 My seed shall serve him : they shall be counted unto the Lord for a generation.

32 They shall come, and the heavens shall declare his righteousness : unto a people that shall be born, whom the Lord hath made.

*Dominus regit me. Psal. 23.*

**T**he Lord is my Shepherd : therefore can I lack nothing.

2 He shall feed me in a green pasture : and leade me forth beside the waters of comfort.

3 He shall convert my soul : and bring me forth in the paths of righteousness for his Names sake.

4 Yea, though I walk thorow the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear none evill : for thou art with me, thy rod and thy staffe comfort me.

5 Thou shalt prepare a table before me, against them that trouble me : thou hast anointed my head with oyl, and my cup shall be full.

6 But thy loving kindnesse and mercy shall follow me all the dayes of my life : and I will dwell in the house of the Lord for ever.

*Dominus est terra. } { Morning  
Psal. 24. } { prayer.*

**T**he earth is the Lords, and all that therein is : the compasse of the world, and they that dwell therein.

2 For he hath founded it upon the seas : and prepared it upon the floods.

3 Who shall ascend into the hill of the Lord : or who shall rise up in his holy place ?

4 Even he that hath clean hands, and a pure heart : and that hath not lift up his minde unto vanity, nor sworn to deceive his neighbour.

5 He shall receive the blessing from the Lord : and righteousness from the God of his salvation.

6 This is the generation of them that seek him : even of them that seek thy face, O Jacob.

7 Lift up your heads, O ye gates, and be ye lift up, ye everlasting doors : and the King of glory shall come in.

8 Who is the King of glory : it is the Lord strong and mighty, even the Lord mighty in battell.

9 Lift up your heads, O ye gates, and be ye lift up ye everlasting doors : and the King of glory shall come in.

10 Who is the King of glory : even the Lord of host : he is the King of glory.

*Ad te, Domine. Psal. 25.*

**U**nro thee, O Lord, will I lift up my soul, my God, I have put my trust in thee : O let me not be confounded, neither let mine enemies triumph over me.

2 For all they that hope in thee, shall not be ashamed : but such as transgresse

without a cause, shall be put to confu-

3 Shew me thy wayes, O Lord : teach me thy paths.

4 Lead me forth in thy trueth, and me : for thou art the God of my salvation : in thee hath been my hope all the day long.

5 Call to remembrance, O Lord, tender mercies : and thy loving kindness which hath been ever of old.

6 O remember not the finnes & offences of my youth : but according to thy mercy thou upon me (O Lord) for thy goodness.

7 Gracious and righteous is the Lord : therefore will he teach sinners in the way.

8 Them that be meek shall he guide : judgement : and such as be gentle, thou shalt he learn his way.

9 All the paths of the Lord are mercy and truth : unto such as keep his Covenant and his Testimonies.

10 For thy Names sake, O Lord : be mercifull unto my sinne, for it is great.

11 What man is he that feareth the Lord : him shall he teach in the way that he shall chuse.

12 His soul shall dwell at ease : and his seed shall inherit the land.

13 The secret of the Lord is among them that fear him : and he will shew them his Covenant.

14 Mine eyes are ever looking unto the Lord : for he shall pluck my feet out of the net.

15 Turn thee unto me, and have mercy upon me : for I am desolate and in misery.

16 The sorrows of my heart are enlarged : O bring thou me out of my trouble.

17 Look upon mine adversity and misery : and forgive me all my sinne.

18 Consider mine enemies, how many they are : and they bear a tyrannous heart against me.

19 O keep my soul, and deliver me : let me not be confounded, for I have put my trust in thee.

20 Let perfectnesse and righteous dealing wait upon me : for my hope hath been in thee.

21 Deliver Israel, O God : out of all his troubles.

*Judica me, Domine. Psal. 26.*

**B**ethou my judge, O Lord, for I have walked innocently : my trust hath been also in the Lord : therefore shall I not fall.

2 Examine me, O Lord, and prove me : try out my reins, and my heart.

3 For thy loving kindnesse is ever before mine eyes : and I will walk in thy trueth.

4 I have not dwelt with vain persons : neither will I have fellowship with the deceitfull.

5 I have hated the congregation of the wicked : and will not sit among the ungodly.

6 I will wash mine hands in innocency, O Lord : and so will I go to thine Altar.

7 That I may shew the voice of thanksgiving : and tell of all thy wondrous works.

8 Lord

Lord, I have loved the habitation of  
house: and the place where thine ho-  
dwelleth.

O shut not up my soul with the sin-  
ners: nor my life with the blood-thirsty.

In whose hands is wickedness: and  
their right hands are full of gifts.

But as for me, I will walk innocent-  
ly: O Lord deliver me, and be merciful  
to me.

My foot standeth right: I will praise  
the Lord in the Congregations.

*Dominus illuminatio. 2. Evening*

*Psal. 27. 5. prayer.*

The Lord is my light and my salvati-  
on, whom then shall I fear: the Lord  
the strength of my life, of whom then  
shall I be afraid?

When the wicked (even mine enemies,  
and my foes) came upon me to eat up my  
flesh: they stumbled and fell.

Though an host of men were laid  
against me, yet shall not my heart be afraid:  
and though there rose up warre against me,  
yet will I put my trust in him.

One thing have I desired of the Lord,  
which I will require: even that I may dwell  
in the house of the Lord all the dayes of  
my life, to behold the fair beauty of the  
Lord, and to visit his Temple.

For in the time of trouble he shall  
hide me in his Tabernacle: yea, in the se-  
cret place of his dwelling shall he hide me,  
and set me up upon a rock of stone.

And now shall he lift up mine head:  
above mine enemies round about me.

Therefore will I offer in his dwelling  
oblation with great gladness: I will  
sing and speak praises unto the Lord.

Hearken unto my voice, O Lord, when  
I cry unto thee: have mercy upon me, and  
earne me.

My heart hath talked of thee, seek ye  
thy face: thy face Lord will I seek.

O hide not thou thy face from me:  
nor cast thy servant away in displeasure.

Thou hast been my succour: leave  
me not neither forsake me, O God of my  
salvation.

When my father and my mother for-  
sook me: the Lord taketh me up.

Teach me thy way, O Lord: and lead me  
in the right way, because of mine enemies.

Deliver me not over into the will  
of mine adversaries: for there are false wir-  
dles risen up against me, and such as speak  
wrong.

I should utterly have fainted: but  
that I beleeve verily to see the goodnesse  
of the Lord in the land of the living.

O tarry thou the Lords leisure: be-  
cause of wrong: and he shall comfort thine heart,  
and put thou thy trust in the Lord.

*Ad te, Domine. Psal. 28.*

Unto thee will I cry, O Lord my  
strength: think no scorn of me, lest  
thou make as though thou hearest not,

I become like them that go down into  
the pit.

Hear the voice of my humble peti-  
tions, when I cry unto thee: when I hold up  
mine hands toward the Mercy-seat of thy  
Temple.

O pluck me not away (neither destroy  
me) with the ungodly and wicked doers:  
which speak friendly to their neighbours,  
but imagine mischief in their hearts.

Reward them according to their deeds:  
and according to the wickedness of their  
own inventions.

Recompense them after the work of  
their hands: pay them that they have de-  
served.

For they regard not in their minde  
the works of the Lord, nor the operation  
of his hands: therefore shall he break them  
down, and not build them up.

Praised be the Lord: for he hath heard  
the voice of my humble petitions.

The Lord is my strength and my shield,  
my heart hath trusted in him, and I am  
helped: therefore my heart danceth for  
joy, and in my song will I praise him.

The Lord is my strength: and he is  
the wholesome defence of his anointed.

O save thy people, and give thy bless-  
ing unto thine inheritance: feed them,  
and set them up for ever.

*Afferte Domino. Psal. 29.*

Bring unto the Lord (O ye mighty)  
bring young rams unto the Lord:  
ascribe unto the Lord worship and strength.

Give the Lord the honour due unto his  
name: worship the Lord with holy worship.

It is the Lord that commandeth the  
waters: it is the glorious God that maketh  
the thunder.

It is the Lord that ruleth the sea, the  
voice of the Lord is mighty in operation:  
the voice of the Lord is a glorious voice.

The voice of the Lord breaketh the  
Cedar trees: yea, the Lord breaketh the Ce-  
dars of Libanus.

He made them also to skip like a  
calf: Libanus also and Syron like a young  
Unicorn.

The voice of the Lord divideth the  
flames of fire, the voice of the Lord shaketh  
the wilderness: yea, the Lord shaketh the  
wilderness of Cades.

The voice of the Lord maketh the  
Hinds to bring forth young, and discovereth  
the thick bushes: in his Temple doth every  
man speak of his honour.

The Lord sitteth above the water floods  
and the Lord remaineth a King for ever.

The Lord shall give strength unto his  
people: the Lord shall give his people the  
blessing of peace.

*Exaltate se, Domine. Morning*

*Psal. 30. 5. prayer.*

I will magnifie thee, O Lord, for thou  
hast set me up: and not made my foes  
to triumph over me.

O Lord my God, I cryed unto thee :  
and thou hast healed me.

Thou Lord hast brought my soul out  
of hell : thou hast kept my life from them  
that go down to the pit.

4 Sing praises unto the Lord (O ye  
Saints of his :) and give thanks to him for  
a remembrance of his holinesse.

5 For his wrath endureth but the twink-  
ling of an eye, and in his pleasure is life :  
heavenesse may endure for a night, but joy  
cometh in the morning.

6 And in my prosperity I said, I shall  
never be removed : thou Lord of thy good-  
nesse hast made my hill so strong.

7 Thou diddest turn thy face (from  
me :) and I was troubled,

8 Then cryed I unto thee, O Lord : and  
gate me unto my Lord right humbly.

9 What profit is there in my blood :  
when I go down to the pit ?

10 Shall the dust give thanks unto thee :  
or shall it declare thy truth ?

11 Hear, O Lord, and have mercy upon  
me : Lord be thou my helper.

12 Thou hast turned my heavinesse, into  
joy : thou hast put off my sackcloth, and  
guided me with gladnesse.

13 Therefore shall every good man sing  
of thy praise without ceasing : O my God,  
I will give thanks unto thee forever.

*In it, Domine, speravi. Psal. 31.*

**I**N thee, O Lord, have I put my trust :  
let me never be put to confusion, deliver  
me in thy righteousness.

2 Bow down thine ear to me : make  
haste to deliver me.

3 And be thou my strong rock, and the  
house of defence : that thou maiest save me.

4 For thou art my strong rock, and my  
castle : be thou also my guide, and lead  
me for thy Names sake.

5 Draw me out of the net that they  
have laid privily for me : for thou art my  
strength.

6 Into thy hand I commend my spirit :  
for thou hast redeemed me, O Lord, thou  
God of truth.

7 I have hated them that hold of super-  
stitions vanities : and my trust hath been in  
the Lord.

8 I will be glad and rejoyce in thy mercy :  
for thou hast considered my trouble, and  
hast known my soul in adversities.

9 Thou hast not shut me up into the  
hand of the enemy : but hast set my feet in  
a large room.

10 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, for I am  
in trouble : and mine eye is consumed for  
very heavinesse, yea, my soul and my body.

11 For my life is waxen old with hea-  
vinesse : and my yeers with mourning.

12 My strength faileth me because of  
mine iniquity : and my bones are consumed.

13 I became a reproof among all mine  
enemies, but specially among my neigh-  
bours : and they of mine acquaintance were

afraid of me, and they that did see me  
out, conveyed themselves from me.

14 I am clean forgotten, as a dead man  
of minde : I am become like a broken vessel.

15 For I have heard the blasphemy of  
the multitude : and fear is on every  
while they conspire together against me,  
take their counsell to take away my life.

16 But my hope hath been in thee,  
Lord : I have said, Thou art my God.

17 My time is in thy hand, deliver  
from the hand of mine enemies : and  
them that persecute me.

18 Shew thy servant thy light of thy  
covenant : and save me for thy mercies sake.

19 Let me not be confounded, O Lord,  
for I have called upon thee : let the  
godly be put to confusion, and be put  
silence in the grave.

20 Let the lying lips be put to silence,  
which cruelly disdainfully, and despitely  
speak against the righteous.

21 O how plentiful is thy goodness,  
which thou hast laid up for them that  
fear thee : and that thou hast prepared for  
them that put their trust in thee, even before  
sonnes of men.

22 Thou shalt hide them privily by thy  
own presence, from the provoking of  
men : thou shalt keep them secretly in  
Tabernacle from the strife of tongues.

23 Thanks be to the Lord : for he  
shewed me marvellous great Kindnesse in  
strong city.

24 And when I made haste, I said : I  
cast out of the sight of thine eyes.

25 Nevertheless, thou hearest the voice  
of my prayer : when I cryed unto thee.

26 O love of Lord, all ye his Saints :  
the Lord preserveth them that are faithful,  
and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer.

27 Be strong, and he shall stablish  
your heart : all ye that put your trust in  
the Lord.

*Benedictio quorum. 2 Evening  
Psal. 32. 2 prayer.*

**B**lessed is he whose unrighteousnesse  
is forgiven : and whose sinne is covered.

2 Blessed is the man unto whom  
the Lord imputeth no sinne : and in whose  
mouth there is no guile.

3 For while I held my tongue,  
my bones consumed away through my  
complaining.

4 For thy hand is heavy upon me,  
and night : and my moisture is like  
drought in summer.

5 I will knowledge my sinne unto thee,  
and mine unrighteousnesse have I not hid.

6 I said, I will confesse my finnes  
unto the Lord : and so thou forgavest the  
wickednesse of my sinne.

7 For this shall every one that is godly  
make his prayer unto thee in a time when  
thou mayst be found : but in the great  
floods they shall not come nigh him.

8 Thou art a place to hide me in, thou

will preserve me from trouble : thou shalt  
pass me about with songs of deliv-  
erance.

9 I will inform thee, and teach thee in  
the way wherein thou shalt go : and I will  
guide thee with mine eye.

10 Be ye not like to horse and mule,  
which have no understanding : whose  
mouths must be holden with bit and bri-  
dle, lest they fall upon thee.

11 Great plagues remain for the ungod-  
ly : but whose putteth his trust in the  
Lord, mercie embraceth him on every side.

12 Be glad, O ye righteous, and rejoyce  
in the Lord : and be joyfull all ye that are  
true of heart.

*Exultate, iusti. Psal. 33.*

**R**ejoyce in the Lord, O ye righteous :  
for it becometh well the just to be  
thankfull.

1 Praise the Lord with harp : sing  
psalms unto him with the Lute, and in-  
strument of ten strings.

2 Sing unto the Lord a new song : sing  
psalms lustily (unto him) with a good  
voice.

3 For the word of the Lord is true :  
and all his works are faithfull.

4 He loveth righteousness and judge-  
ment : the earth is full of the goodnesse of  
the Lord.

5 By the word of the Lord were the  
heavens made : and all the hosts of them  
the breath of his mouth.

6 He gathereth the waters of the sea to-  
gether, as it were upon an heap : and lay-  
eth up the deep as in a treasure house.

7 Let all the earth fear the Lord : stand  
awe of him, all ye that dwell in the world.

8 For he spake, and it was donet he com-  
manded, and it stood fast.

9 The Lord bringeth the counsell of  
the heathen to nought : and maketh the  
devices of the people to be of none effect,  
and casteth out the counsels of Princes.

10 The counsell of the Lord shall en-  
sure for ever : and the thoughts of his  
heart from generation to generation.

11 Blessed are the people whose God is  
the Lord Jehovah : and blessed are the folk  
whom he hath chosen to him to be his in-  
heritance.

12 The Lord looked down from hea-  
ven, and beheld all the children of men :  
from the habitation of his dwelling he con-  
sidereth all them that dwell in the earth.

13 He fashioneth all the hearts of them :  
and understandeth all their works.

14 There is no King that can be saved by  
the multitude of an hoste : neither is any  
mighty man delivered by much strength.

15 A horse is counted but a vain thing  
save a man : neither shall he deliver any  
man by his great strength.

16 Behold, the eye of the Lord is upon  
them that fear him : and upon them that  
put their trust in his mercy.

18 To deliver their souls from death :  
and to feed them in the time of dearth.

19 Our soul hath patiently tarried for  
the Lord : for he is our help and our shield.

20 For our heart shall rejoyce in him :  
because we have hoped in his holy Name.

21 Let thy merciful kindnesse (O Lord) be  
upon us like as we do put our trust in thee.

*Benedicam Domino. Psal. 34.*

**I**Will alway give thanks unto the Lord :  
his praise shall ever be in my mouth.

2 My soul shall make her boast of the Lord :  
the humble shall hear thereof and be glad.

3 O praise the Lord with me : and let  
us magnifie his Name together.

4 I sought the Lord, and he heard me :  
yea, he delivered me out of all my fear.

5 They had an eye unto him, and were  
lightened : and their faces were not ashamed.

6 Lo, the poor cryeth, and the Lord  
heareth him : yea, and saveth him out of  
all his troubles.

7 The Angell of the Lord tarrieth round  
about them that fear him : and delivereth  
them.

8 O taste and see how gracious the Lord  
is : blessed is the man that trusteth in him.

9 O fear the Lord ye that be his Saints :  
for they that fear him, lack nothing.

10 The lions do lack and suffer hunger :  
but they which seek the Lord, shall want no  
manner of thing that is good.

11 Come ye children and hearken unto  
me : I will teach you the fear of the Lord.

12 What man is he that lusteth to live,  
and would faine see good dayes : keep thy  
tongue from evill, and thy lips that they  
speak no guile.

13 Eschew evill, and do good : seek peace,  
and ensee it.

14 The eyes of the Lord are over the  
righteous : and his ears are open unto their  
prayers.

15 The countenance of the Lord is ad-  
gainst them that do evill : to root out the  
remembrance of them from the earth.

16 The righteous cry, and the Lord hea-  
reth them : and delivereth them out of all  
their troubles.

17 The Lord is nigh unto them that are  
of a contrite heart : and will save such as be  
of an humble spirit.

18 Great are the troubles of the righte-  
ous : but the Lord delivereth him out of all.

19 He keepeth all his bones : so that not  
one of them is broken.

20 But misfortune shall slay the ungod-  
ly : and they that hate the righteous, shall  
be desolate.

21 The Lord delivereth the souls of his  
servants : and all they that put their trust  
in him, shall not be destitute.

*Judica me, Domine. } Morning  
Psal. 35. } Prayer.*

**P**Lead thou my cause, O Lord, with them  
that strive with me : and fight thou  
against them that fight against me.



2 Lay hand upon the shield and buckler : and stand up to help me.

3 Bring forth the spear, and stop the way against them that persecute me : say unto my soule, I am thy salvation.

4 Let them be confounded and put to shame that seek after my soul : let them be turned back, and brought to confusion, that imagine mischief for me.

5 Let them be as the dust before the wind : and the Angel of the Lord scattering them.

6 Let their way be dark and slippery : and let the Angel of the Lord persecute them.

7 For they have privily laid their net to destroy me without a cause : yea, even without a cause have they made a pit for my soul.

8 Let a sudden destruction come upon him unawares, and his net that he hath laid privily, catch himself : that he may fall into his own mischief.

9 And my soul, be joyfull in the Lord : it shall rejoyce in his salvation.

10 All my bones shall say, Lord, who is like unto thee, which deliverest the poor, from him that is too strong for him : yea, the poor, and him that is in misery, from him that spoyleth him.

11 False witness did rise up : they laid to my charge things that I knew not.

12 They rewarded me evill for good : to the great discomfort of my soul.

13 Neverthelesse, when they were sick, I put on sackcloth, and humbled my soul with fasting : and my prayer shall turn into mine own bosome.

14 I behaved my self as though it had been my friend or my brother : I went heavily as one that mourneth for his mother.

15 But in my adversity they rejoyced, and gathered them together : yea, the very abjects came together against me unawares, making mowes at me, and ceased not.

16 With the flatterers were busie mockers : which gashed upon me with their teeth.

17 Lord how long wilt thou look upon this : O deliver my soul from the calamities which they bring on me, and my darling from the lions.

18 So will I give thee thanks in the great Congregation : I will praise thee among much people.

19 O let not them that are mine enemies triumph over me ungodly : neither let them wink with their eyes that hate me without a cause.

20 And why? their communing is not for peace : but they imagine deceitfull words against them that are quiet in the land.

21 They gaped on me with their mouthes, and said : Fie on thee, fie on thee, we saw it with our eyes.

22 This thou hast seen, O Lord : hold not thy tongue then, go not far from me, O Lord.

23 Awake and stand up to judge : quarrell : avengeth thou my cause, my God, and my Lord.

24 Judge me, O Lord my God, according to thy righteousness : and let them triumph over me.

25 Let them not say in their hearts, There, there, so would we have it : neither let them say, We have devoured him.

26 Let them be put to confusion and shame together, that rejoyce at my trouble : let them be clothed with rebuke and dishonour, that boast themselves against me.

27 Let them be glad and rejoyce that favour my righteous dealing : yea, let them say alway, Blessed be the Lord which hath pleasure in the prosperity of his servant.

28 And as for my tongue, it shall be praising of thy righteousness : and of thy praise all the day long.

*Dixit injustus. Psal. 36.*

**M**Y heart sheweth me the wickedness of the ungodly : that there is fear of God before his eyes.

2 For he flattereth himself in his sight : until his abominable sin be found out.

3 The words of his mouth are unrighteous, and full of deceit : he hath left off to behave himself wisely, and to do good.

4 He imagineth mischief upon his bed, and hath set himself in no good way : neither doth he abhor any thing that is evil.

5 Thy mercy, O Lord, reacheth unto the heavens : & thy faithfulness unto the clouds.

6 Thy righteousness standeth like strong mountains : thy judgements are like the great deep.

7 Thou Lord, shalt save both man and beast : How excellent is thy mercy, O God, and the children of men shall put their trust under the shadow of thy wings.

8 They shall be satisfied with the plenteousness of thy house : and thou shalt give them drink of thy pleasures, as out of a river.

9 For with thee is the well of life : in thy light shall we see light.

10 O continue forth thy loving kindness unto them that know thee : and thy righteousness unto them that are true of heart.

11 O let not the foot of pride come against me : and let not the hand of the ungodly cast me down.

12 There are they fallen (all) that are of wickedness : they are cast down, and shall not be able to stand.

*Noli amulari. } Evening  
Psal. 37. } Prayer.*

**F**Ret not thy self because of the ungodly : neither be thou envious against the evil doers.

2 For they shall soon be cut down like the grass : and be withered even as the green herbe.

3 Put thou thy trust in the Lord, and doing good dwell in the land, and thou shalt be fed.

4 Del...

4 Delight thou in the Lord : and he shall give thee thy hearts desire.  
 5 Commit thy way unto the Lord, and put thy trust in him : and he shall bring it to passe.  
 6 He shall make thy righteousness as clear as the light : and thy just dealing as the noon day.  
 7 Hold thee still in the Lord, and abide patiently upon him : but grieve not thyself at him whose way doth prosper against the man that doth after evill counsels.  
 8 Leave off from wrath, and let go displeasure : fret not thyself, else shalt thou be moved to do evill.  
 9 Wicked doers shall be rooted out : and they that patiently abide the Lord, whose shall inherit the land.  
 10 Yet a little while, and the ungodly shall be clean gone : thou shalt look after his place, and he shall be away.  
 11 But the meek spirited shall possess the earth : and shall be refreshed in the multitude of peace.  
 12 The ungodly seeketh counsell against the just : and gadeth upon him with his teeth.  
 13 The Lord shall laugh him to scorn : for he hath seen that his day is coming.  
 14 The ungodly have drawn out the sword, and have bent their bow : to cast down the poor and needy, and to slay such as be of aright conversation.  
 15 Their sword shall go thornow their own heart : and their bow shall be broken.  
 16 A small thing that the righteous hath : better then great riches of the ungodly.  
 17 For the arms of the ungodly shall be broken : and the Lord upholdeth the righteous.  
 18 The Lord knoweth the dayes of the ungodly : and their inheritance shall endure never.  
 19 They shall not be confounded in the cruel time : and in the dayes of dearth they shall have enough.  
 20 As for the ungodly they shall perish, and the enemies of the Lord shall consume the fat of lambs : yea, even as the smoak all they consume away.  
 21 The ungodly borroweth, and payeth it again : but the righteous is mercifull and liberall.  
 22 Such as be blessed of God, shall possess the land : and they that be curled of him shall be rooted out.  
 23 The Lord ordereth a good mans going : and maketh his way acceptable to himself.  
 24 Though he fall, he shall not be cast away : for the Lord upholdeth him with his hand.  
 25 I have been young, and now am old : yet saw I never the righteous forsaken, nor his seed begging their bread.  
 26 The righteous is ever mercifull and death : and his seed is blessed.  
 27 Flee from evil and do the thing that is good : and dwell for evermore.

28 For the Lord loveth the thing that is right : he forsaketh not his that be godly, but they are preserved for ever.

29 The righteous shall be punished : as for the seed of the ungodly, it shall be rooted out.

30 The righteous shall inherit the land : and dwell therein for ever.

31 The mouth of the righteous is exercised in wisdom : and his tongue will be talking of judgement.

32 The Law of his God is in his heart : and his goings shall not slide.

33 The ungodly seeth the righteous : and seeketh occasion to slay him.

34 The Lord will not leave him in his hand : nor condemn him when he is judged.

35 Hope thou in the Lord and keep his way, and he shall promote thee, that thou shalt possess the land : when the ungodly shall perish, thou shalt see it.

36 I my self have seen the ungodly in great power : and flourishing like a green bay tree.

37 And I went by, and lo, he was gone : I sought him, but his place, could no where be found.

38 Keep innocency, and take heed unto the thing that is right : for that shall bring a man peace at the last.

39 As for the transgressours, they shall perish together : and the end of the ungodly is, they shall be rooted out at the last.

40 But the salvation of the righteous cometh of the Lord : which is also their strength in the time of trouble.

41 And the Lord shall stand by them, and save them : he shall deliver them from the ungodly, and shall save them, because they put their trust in him.

*Domine, ne in furore.*

*Psal. 38.*

*Morning Prayer.*

**P**Ut me not to rebuke (O Lord) in thine anger : neither chasten me in thy heavy displeasure.

2 For thine arrowes stick fast in me : and thy hand presseth me sore.

3 There is no health in my flesh, because of thy displeasure : neither is there any rest in my bones, by reason of my sinne.

4 For my wickednesses are gone over mine head : and are like a sore burden too heavy for me to bear.

5 My wounds stink, and are corrupt : through my foolishness.

6 I am brought into so great trouble and misery : that I go mourning all the day long.

7 For my loins are filled with a sore disease : and there is no whole part in my body.

8 I am feeble & sore smitten : I have roared for the very disquietness of my heart.

9 Lord thou knowest all my desire : and my groaning is not hid from thee.

10 My heart panteth, my strength hath failed me : and the sight of mine eyes is gone from me.

11 My lovers and my neighbours did stand looking upon my trouble : and my kinsmen stood as farre off.

12 They also that sought after my life, laid snares for me : and they that went about to do me evil, talked of wickednes, and imagined deceit all the day long.

13 As for me, I was like a deaf man, and heard not : and as one that is dumbe, which doth not open his mouth.

14 I became even as a man that heareth not : and in whose mouth are no reprooſes.

15 For in thee, O Lord, have I put my trust : thou shalt answer for me, O Lord, my God.

16 I have required that they (even mine enemies) should not triumph over me : for when my foot ſlipped, they rejoyced greatly againſt me.

17 And I truly am ſet in the plague : and my heavineſſe is ever in my ſight.

18 For I will confeſſe my wickedneſſe : and be ſorry for my ſinne.

19 But mine enemies live and are mighty : and they that hate me wrongfully are many in number.

20 They alſo that reward evil for good, are againſt me : becauſe I follow the thing that good is.

21 Forſake me not, O Lord my God : be ſure thou farre from me.

22 Haſte thee to help me : O Lord God of my ſalvation.

*Diri, cuſtodiam. Pſal. 39.*

**I** ſaid, I will take heed to my wayes : that I offend not in my tongue.

2 I will keep my mouth, as it were with a bridle : while the ungodly is in my ſight.

3 I held my tongue, and ſpake nothing : I kept ſilence, yea even from good words, but it was pain and grief to me.

4 My heart was hot within me, and while I was thus muſing, the fire kindled : and at the laſt I ſpake with my tongue.

5 Lord, let me know mine end, and the number of my dayes : that I may be certified how long I have to live.

6 Behold, thou haſt made my dayes : as it were a ſpan long : and mine age is even as nothing in reſpect of thee, and verily every man living is altogether vanity.

7 For man walketh in a vain ſhadow, and diſquieteth himſelf in vain : he heapeth up riches, and cannot tell who ſhall gather them.

8 And now Lord, what is my hope : truly my hope is even in thee.

9 Deliver me from all mine offences : and make me not a rebuke unto the fooliſh.

10 I became dumbe, and opened not my mouth : for it was thy doing.

11 Take thy plague away from me : I am even conſumed by the means of thy heavie hand.

12 When thou with rebukes doeſt chaſten man for ſinne, thou makeſt his beauty to conſume away, like as it were a moth fretting a garment : every man therefore is but vanity.

13 Hear my prayer, O Lord, and thine eares conſider my calling : hold thy peace at my teares.

14 For I am a ſtranger with thee, and ſojournour : as all my fathers were.

15 O ſpare me a little, that I may recover my ſtrength : before I go hence, I be no more ſeen.

*Expellans expellavi. Pſal. 40.*

**I** waited patiently for the Lord : and he inclined unto me, and heard my calling.

2 He brought me alſo out of ſ horrid pit, out of the mire and clay : and ſet my feet upon the rock, and ordered my going.

3 And he hath put a new ſong in my mouth : even a thankſgiving unto our God.

4 Many ſhall ſee it, and fear : and ſhall put their truſt in the Lord.

5 Bleſſed is the man that hath ſet his hope in the Lord : and turned not unto proud, and to ſuch as go about with lying.

6 O Lord my God, great are thy wonderful works which thou haſt done : but as be alſo thy thoughts which are beyond ward, and yet there is no man that ordereth them unto thee.

7 If I would declare them, and ſpeak of them : they ſhould be more then I am able to expreſſe.

8 Sacrifice & meat offering thou wouldſt not have : but mine ears haſt thou opened.

9 Burnt offerings & ſacrifice for ſinne thou not required : then ſaid I, Lo, I come.

10 In the volume of the book it is written of me, that I ſhould fulfill thy will, my God : I am content to do it, yea, my Law is within my heart.

11 I have declared thy righteouſneſſe the great Congregation : to, I will not ſtrain my lips, O Lord, and that thou knoweſt.

12 I have not hid thy righteouſneſſe within my heart : my talking hath been of thy trueth, and of thy ſalvation.

13 I have not kept back thy loving me and truth : from the great Congregation.

14 Withdraw not thou thy mercy from me, O Lord : let thy loving kindneſſe and thy truth alway preſerve me.

15 For innumerable troubles are come about me, my ſins have taken ſuch hold on me, that I am not able to look up : they are more in number then the hairs of mine head, and my heart hath failed me.

16 O Lord, let it be thy pleaſure to deliver me : make haſte (O Lord) to help me.

17 Let them be aſhamed and confounded together that ſeek after my ſoul to ſtroy it : let them be driven backward, and put to rebuke, that wiſh me evil.

18 Let them be deſolate and rewarde with ſhame, that ſay unto me : Pie upon thee, ſie upon thee.

19 Let all thoſe that ſeek thee, be joyous and glad in thee : and let ſuch as love thy ſalvation, ſay alway, The Lord be praized.

20 As for me, I am poor and needy : the Lord careth for me.

1 Thou art my helper and Redeemer :  
make no long tarrying, O my God.

*Beatus qui intelligit.* } *Evening*  
*Psal. 41.* } *prayer.*

Blessed is he that considereth the poor  
(and needy) : the Lord shall deliver  
him in the time of trouble.

2 The Lord preserve him and keep  
him alive, that he may be blessed upon  
earth : and deliver not thou him into the  
will of his enemies.

3 The Lord comfort him when he lieth  
sick upon his bed : make thou all his bed  
in his sicknesse.

4 I said, Lord be merciful unto me : heal  
my soul, for I have sinned against thee.

5 Mine enemies speak evill of me :  
When shall he die, and his name perish ?

6 And if he come to see me, he speaketh  
vanity : and his heart conceiveth falshood  
within himself, and when he cometh forth,  
he telleth it.

7 All mine enemies whisper together  
against me : even against me do they ima-  
gine this evill.

8 Let the sentence of guiltinesse pro-  
ceed against him : and now that he lieth,  
let him rise up no more.

9 Yea, even mine own familiar friend,  
whom I trusted : which did also eat of my  
bread, hath laid great wait for me.

10 But be thou mercifull unto me, O  
Lord : raise thou me up again, and I shall  
reward them.

11 By this I know thou favourest me : that  
mine enemy doth not triumph against me.

12 And when I am in my health, thou  
upholdest me : and shalt set me before thy  
face for ever.

13 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel :  
world without end. Amen.

*Quemadmodum.* *Psal. 42.*

Like as the Hart desireth the water  
brooks : so longeth my soul after thee,  
O God.

2 My soul is athirst for God, yea, even  
for the living God : when shall I come to  
appear before the presence of God ?

3 My tears have been my meat day and  
night : while they daily say unto me,  
Where is now thy God ?

4 Now when I think thereupon, I  
poure out my heart by my self : for I  
went with the multitude, and brought  
them forth into the house of God.

5 In the voice of praise and thankgi-  
ving : among such as keep holy day.

6 Why art thou so full of heavinesse,  
O my soul : and why art thou so dis-  
quieted within me ?

7 Put thy trust in God : for I will yet  
give him thanks for the help of his con-  
solation.

8 My God, my soul is vexed within  
me, therefore will I remember thee, con-  
cerning the land of Jordan, and the little

hill of Hermon.

9 One deep calleth another, because of  
the noise of the water pipes : all thy wave  
and storms are gone over me.

10 The Lord hath granted his loving  
kindnesse on the day time : and in the night  
season did I sing of him, and made my pray-  
er unto the God of my life.

11 I will say unto the God of my strength,  
Why hast thou forgotten me : Why go I  
thus heavily, while my enemy oppresseth me ?

12 My bones are smitten asunder as  
with a sword : while mine enemies ( that  
trouble me ) cast me in the teeth.

13 Namely while they say daily unto  
me : Where is now thy God ?

14 Why art thou so vexed, O my soul :  
& why art thou so disquieted within me ?

15 O put thy trust in God : for I will  
yet thank him which is the help of my  
countenance, and my God.

*Judica me, Deus.* *Psal. 43.*

Give sentence, with me, O God, and de-  
fend my cause against the ungodly  
people : O deliver me from the deceitfull  
and wicked man.

2 For thou art the God of my strength,  
why hast thou put me from thee : and why  
go I so heavily, while the enemy oppres-  
seth me ?

3 O send out thy light and thy truth,  
that they may lead me : and bring me un-  
to thy holy hill, and to thy dwelling.

4 And that I may go unto the Altar of  
God, even unto the God of my joy and  
gladnesse : and upon the harp will I give  
thanks unto thee, O God my God.

5 Why art thou so heavy, O my soul :  
& why art thou so disquieted within me ?

6 O put thy trust in God : for I will  
yet give him thanks, which is the help of  
my countenance, and my God.

*Deus, moris.*

*Psal. 44.* } *Morning*  
} *prayer.*

WE have heard with our ears, O  
God, our fathers have told us : what  
thou hast done in their time of old.

2 How thou hast driven out the hea-  
then with thy hand, and planted them in  
how thou hast destroyed the nations, and  
cast them out.

3 For they gate not the land in posses-  
sion through their own sword : neither  
was it their own arm that helped them.

4 But thy right hand, and thine arm, and  
the light of thy countenance : because thou  
hast a favour unto them.

5 Thou art my King, O God : send help  
unto Jacob.

6 Through thee will we overthrow our  
enemies : and in thy Name will we tread  
them under that rise up against us.

7 For I will not trust in my bow : it is  
not my sword that shall help me.

8 But it is thou that savest us from our  
enemies : and putteth them to confusion  
that hate us.

9 We make our boast of God all day

long : and will praise thy Name for ever.

10 But now thou art far off, and puttest us to confusion : and goest not forth with our armies.

11 Thou makest us to turn our backs upon our enemies : so that they which hate us, spoil our goods.

12 Thou lettest us to be eaten up like sheep : and hast scattered us among the heathen.

13 Thou sellest thy people for nought : and takest no money for them.

14 Thou makest us to be rebuked of our neighbours : to be laughed to scorn, and had in derision of them that are round about us.

15 Thou makest us to be a by-word among the heathen : and that the people shake their heads at us.

16 My confusion is daily before me : and the shame of my face hath covered me.

17 For the voice of the slanderer and blasphemer : for the enemy and avenger.

18 And though all this be come upon us, yet do we not forget thee : nor behave our selves frowardly in thy Covenant.

19 Our heart is not turned back : neither our steps gone out of thy way.

20 No, not when thou hast smitten us into the place of dragons : and covered us with the shadow of death.

21 If we have forgotten the Name of our God, and holden up our hands to any strange god : shall not God search it out ? for he knoweth ſ very secrets of the heart.

22 For thy sake also are we killed all the day long : and are counted as sheep appointed to be slain.

23 Up Lord, why sleepest thou awake, and be not absent from us for ever.

24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face : and forgettest our misery and trouble ?

25 For our soul is brought low, even unto the dust : our belly cleaveth unto the ground.

26 Arise, and help us : and deliver us for thy mercies sake.

*Eructavit cor meum. Psal. 45.*

**M**Y heart is inditing of a good matter : I speak of the things which I have made unto the King.

2 My tongue is the pen of a ready writer.

3 Thou art fairer then the children of men : full of grace are thy lips, because God hath blessed thee for ever.

4 Gird thee with thy sword upon thy thigh, O thou most mighty : according to thy worship and renown.

5 Good luck have thou with thine honour : ride on, because of ſ word of truth, of meeknesse, and righteousness, and thy right hand shal teach thee terrible things.

6 Thy arrows are very sharp, and the people shall be subdued unto thee : even in the midit among the Kings enemies.

7 Thy seat (O God) endureth for ever : the Scepter of thy kingdom is a right Scepter.

8 Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity : wherefore God (even God) hath anointed thee with the oil of gladnesse above thy fellows.

9 All thy garments smell of Myrrh, Aloes, and Cassia : out of the Ivory palace whereby they have made thee glad.

10 Kings daughters were among the honourable women : upon thy right hand did stand the Queen in a vesture of gold wrought about with divers colours.

11 Hearken (O daughter) and consider, incline thine ear : forget also thine own people, and thy fathers house.

12 So shall the King have pleasure in thy beauty : for he is thy Lord (God) and worship thou him.

13 And the daughter of Tyre shall stand there with a gift : like as the rich among the people shall make their supplication before thee.

14 The Kings daughter is all glorious within : her clothing is of wrought gold.

15 She shall be brought unto the King in raiment of needle-work : the virgins shall be her fellows shall bear her company, and shall be brought unto thee.

16 With joy and gladnes shall they be brought : and shall enter into the Kings palace.

17 In stead of thy fathers, thou shalt have children : whom thou mayest name Princes in all lands.

18 I will remember thy Name from one generation unto another : therefore shall the people give thanks unto thee, without end.

*Deus noster refugium. Psal. 46.*

**G**OD is our hope and strength : a present help in trouble.

2 Therefore will we not fear though the earth be moved : and though the sea be carried into the midit of the sea.

3 Though the waters thereof rage and swell : and though the mountains shake in the tempest of the same.

4 The rivers of the flood thereof shall make glad the city of God : the holy place of the Tabernacle of the most High.

5 God is in the midit of her, therefore shall she not be removed : God shall be with her, and that right early.

6 The heathen make much ado, and kingdoms are moved : but God hath showed his voice, and the earth shall melt away.

7 The Lord of hosts is with us : God of Jacob is our refuge.

8 O come hither, and behold the works of the Lord : what destruction he hath brought upon the earth.

9 He maketh wars to cease in all the world : he breaketh the bowe, and breaketh the spear in sunder, and burneth the chariots in the fire.

10 Be still then, and know that I am God : I will be exalted among the heathen, and I will be exalted in the earth.



11 The Lord of hosts is with us : the God of Jacob is our refuge.

*Omnes gentes, plaudite. } Evening  
Psal. 47. } Prayer.*

**O** Clap your hands together (all ye people :) O sing unto God with the voice of melody.

2 For the Lord is high, and to be feared : he is the great King upon all the earth.

3 He shall subdue the people under us : and the nations under our feet.

4 He shall chuse out an heritage for us : even the worship of Jacob whom he loved.

5 God is gone up with a merry noise : and the Lord with the sound of the trump.

6 O sing praises, sing praises unto (our) God : O sing praises, sing praises unto our King.

7 For God is the King of all the earth : sing ye praises with understanding.

8 God reigneth over the heathen : God sitteth upon his holy seat.

9 The Princes of the people are joyned unto the people of the God of Abraham : for God (which is very high exalted) doth defend the earth as it were with a shield.

*Magnus Dominus. Psal. 48.*

**G**reat is the Lord, and highly to be praised : in the city of our God, even upon his holy hill.

2 The hill of Zion is a fair place, and the joy of the whole earth : upon the North side lyeth the city of the great King, God is well known in her palaces as a sure refuge.

3 For so, the Kings of the earth : are gathered and gone by together.

4 They marvelled to see such things : they were astonished, and suddenly cast down.

5 Fear came there upon them, and sorrow : as upon a woman in her travell.

6 Thou shalt break the ships of the sea : thorow the East winde.

7 Like as we have heard, so have we seen in the city of the Lord of hosts, in the city of our God : God upholdeth the same for ever.

8 We wait for thy loving kindnesse (O God :) in the midst of thy Temple.

9 O God, according unto thy Name, so is thy praise unto the worlds end : thy right hand is full of righteousness.

10 Let themount Zion rejoyce, and the daughters of Juda be glad : because of thy judgements.

11 Walk about Zion, and go round about her : and tell the towers thereof.

12 Mark well her bulwarks, set up her houses : that ye may tell them that come after.

13 For this God is our God for ever and ever : he shall be our guide unto death.

*Audite haec omnes. Psal. 49.*

**O** Hear ye this all ye people : ponder it with your ears, all ye that dwell in the world.

2 High and low, rich and poor : one with another.

3 My mouth shall speak of wisdom : and my heart shall muse of understanding.

4 I will incline mine ear to the parable, and shew my dark speech upon the harp.

5 Wherefore should I fear in the dayes of wickednes : and when the wickednesse of my heels compasseth me round about ?

6 There be some that put their trust in their goods : and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches.

7 But no man may deliver his brother, nor make agreement unto God for him.

8 For it cost more to redeem their souls : so that he must let that alone for ever.

9 Yea, though he live long : and see not the grave.

10 For he seeth that wise men also die, and perish together : as well as the ignorant and foolish, and leave their riches for other.

11 And yet they think that their houses shall continue for ever : and that their dwelling places shall endure from one generation to another, and call the lands after their own names.

12 Nevertheless, man will not abide in honour : seeing he may be compared unto the beasts that perish, this is the way of them.

13 This is their foolishnesse : and their posterity praise their saying.

14 They lie in the hell like sheep, death gnaweth upon them, and the righteous shall have domination over them in the morning : their beauty shall consume in the sepulchre out of their dwelling.

15 But God hath delivered my soul from the place of hell : for he shall receive me.

16 Be not thou afraid though one be maderich : or if the glory of his house be increased.

17 For he shall carry nothing away with him when he dieth : neither shall his pomp follow him.

18 For while he lived, he counted himself an happy man : and so long as thou doest well unto thy self, men will speak good of thee.

19 He shall follow the generation of his fathers, and shall never see light.

20 Man being in honour hath no understanding : but is compared unto the beasts that perish.

*Deus decorum. } Morning  
Psal. 50. } Prayer.*

**T**he Lord, even the most mighty God, hath spoken : and called the world from the rising up of the Sunne, unto the going down thereof.

2 Out of Zion hath God appeared : in perfect beauty.

3 Our God shall come, and shall not keep silence : there shall go before him a consuming fire, and a mighty tempest shall be stirred up round about him.

4 He shall call the heaven from above :

and the earth, that he may judge his people.

3 Gather my Saints together unto me : those that have made a covenant with me with sacrifice.

4 And the heavens shall declare his righteousness : for God is judge himself.

5 Hear, O my people, and I will speak : I my self will testify against thee, O Israel, for I am God, even thy God.

6 I will not reprove thee, because of thy sacrifices, or for thy burnt offerings : because they were not alway before me.

7 I will take no bullock out of thine house : nor he goats out of thy folds.

8 For all the beasts of the forest are mine : and so are the cattels upon a thousand hills.

9 I know all the fowls upon the mountains : and the wilde beasts of the field are in my sight.

10 If I be hungry, I will not tell thee : for the whole world is mine, and all that is therein.

11 Thinkest thou that I will eat buls flesh : and drink the blood of goats ?

12 Offer unto God thanksgiving : and pay thy vows unto the most High.

13 And call upon me in the time of trouble : so will I hear thee, and thou shalt praise me.

14 But unto the ungodly, said God : Why dost thou preach my Lawes, and takest my covenant in thy mouth ?

15 Whereas thou hatest to be reformed : and hast cast my words behind thee.

16 When thou sawest a thief, thou consentedst unto him : and hast been partaker with the adulterers.

17 Thou hast let thy mouth speak wickednesse : and with thy tongue thou hast set forth deceit.

18 Thou satest and spakest against thy brother : yea, and hast slandered thine own mothers sonne.

19 These things hast thou done, and I held my tongue, and thou thoughtest wickedly, that I am even such a one as thy self : but I will reprove thee, and set before thee the things that thou hast done.

20 O consider this, ye that forget God : lest I pluck you away, and there be none to deliver you.

21 Who so offereth me thanks and praise, he honoureth me : and to him that ordereth his conversation right, will I shew the salvation of God.

*Miserere mei, Deus. Psal. 51.*

**H**Ave mercy upon me, O God, after thy great goodnesse : according to the multitude of thy mercies do away mine offences.

2 Wash me thoroughly from my wickednesse : and cleanse me from my sinne.

3 For I knowledg my faults : and my sinne is ever before me.

4 Against thee onely have I sinned, and against this evill in thy sight : that thou

mightest be justified in thy saying, and clear when thou art judged.

5 Behold, I was shapen in wickednesse, and in sin hath my mother conceived me.

6 But lo, thou requirest truth in the inward parts : and shalt make me to understand wisdom secretly.

7 Thou shalt purge me with hyssop, and I shall be clean : thou shalt wash me, and I shall be whiter then snow.

8 Thou shalt make me hear of joy and gladnesse : that the bones which thou hast broken may rejoyce.

9 Turn thy face from my finnes : and put out all my misdeeds.

10 Make me a clean heart ( O God ) and renew a right spirit within me.

11 Cast me not away from thy presence, and take not thy holy spirit from me.

12 O give me the comfort of thy help, and stablish me with thy free spirit.

13 Then shall I teach thy wayes unto the wicked : and sinners shall be converted unto thee.

14 Deliver me from blood-guiltinesse, O God, thou that art the God of my health : and my tongue shall sing of thy righteousness.

15 Thou shalt open my lips, O Lord, and my mouth shall shew thy praise.

16 For thou desirest no sacrifice, else would I give it thee : but thou delightest not in burnt offerings.

17 The sacrifice of God is a troubled spirit : a broken and contrite heart, O God, shalt thou not despise.

18 O be favourable and gracious to Sion : build thou the walls of Jerusalem.

19 Then shalt thou be pleased with the sacrifice of righteousness, with the burnt offerings and oblations : then shall they offer young bullocks upon thine altar.

*Quid gloriaris ? Psal. 51.*

**W**hy boastest thou thy self, thou tyrant : that thou canst do me chief ?

2 Whereas the goodnesse of God endureth yet daily.

3 Thy tongue imagineth wickednesse, and with lies thou cuttest like a sharp razor.

4 Thou hast loved unrighteousnesse more then goodnesse : and to talk of it more then righteousness.

5 Thou hast loved to speak all words that may do hurt : O thou false tongue.

6 Therefore shall God destroy thee forever : he shall take thee, and pluck thee out of thy dwelling, and root thee out of the land of the living.

7 The righteous also shall see this, and shall laugh him to scorn.

8 Lo, this is the man that took God for his strength : but trusted unto the multitude of his riches, and strengthened himself in his wickednesse.

9 As for me, I am like a green Olive.

tree in the house of God : my trust is in the  
under mercy of God for ever and ever.

10 I will always give thanks unto thee,  
for that thou hast done : and I will hope  
in thy Name, for thy Saints like it well.

*Dixit insipiens.*

*Psal. 53.*

*Evening*

*prayer.*

**T**He foolish body hath said in his heart :  
There is no God.

1 Corrupt are they, and become abomi-  
nable in their wickednesse : there is none  
that doth good.

2 God looked down from heaven upon the  
children of men : to see if there were any  
that would understand and seek after God.

3 But they are all gone out of the way,  
they are altogether become abominable :  
there is also none that doeth good, no  
not one.

4 Are not they without understanding  
that work wickednesse : eating up my peo-  
ple as if they would eat bread : they have  
not called upon God.

5 They were afraid where no fear was :  
for God hath broken the bones of them that  
besieged thee, thou hast put them to con-  
fusion, because God hath despised them.

6 Oh that the salvation were given unto  
Israel out of Sion : oh that the Lord would  
deliver his people out of captivity.

7 Then should Jacob rejoyce : and Is-  
rael should be right glad.

*Deus, in Nomine. Psal. 54.*

**S**Ave me, O God, for say Names sake :  
and avenge me in thy strength.

1 Hear my prayer, O God : and hearken  
unto the words of my mouth.

2 For strangers are risen up against me :  
and tyrants ( which have not God before  
their eyes ) seek after my soul.

3 Behold, God is my helper : the Lord  
is with them that uphold my soul.

4 He shall reward evill unto mine ene-  
mies : destroy thou them in thy truth.

5 An offering of a free heart will I give  
thee, and praise thy Name, O Lord : be-  
cause it is so comfortable.

6 For he hath delivered me out of all my  
trouble : and mine eye hath seen his desire  
upon mine enemies.

*Exaudi, Deus. Psal. 55.*

**H**ear my prayer, O God : and hide not  
thy self from my petition.

1 Take heed unto me, and hear me :  
how I mourn in my prayer, and am vexed.

2 The enemy crieth so, and the ungodly  
someth on so fast : for they are minded to  
do me some mischief, so maliciously are  
they set against me.

3 My heart is disquieted within me :  
and the fear of death is fallen upon me.

4 Fearfulnesse and trembling are come  
upon me : and an horrible dread hath over-  
whelmed me.

5 And he said, Oh that I had wings like  
a dove : for then would I flee away, and be  
at rest.

7 Lo, then would I get me away far  
off : and remain in the wilderness.

8 I would make haste to escape : because  
of the stormy winde and tempest.

9 Destroy their tongues ( O Lord ) and  
divide them : for I have spied unrighte-  
nesse and strife in the city.

10 Day and night they go about within  
the walls thereof : mischief also and sorrow  
are in the midst of it.

11 Wickednesse is therein : deceit and  
guile go not out of their streets.

12 For it is not an open enemy that hath  
done me this dishonour : for then I could  
have born it.

13 Neither was it mine adversary that  
did magnifie himself against me : for then  
( peradventure ) I would have hid my self  
from him.

14 But it was even thou my companion :  
my guide, and mine own familiar friend.

15 We took sweet counsell together :  
and walked in the house of God as friends.

16 Let death come hastily upon them,  
and let them go down quick into hell :  
for wickednesse is in their dwellings, and  
among them.

17 As for me, I will call upon God : and  
the Lord shall save me.

18 In the evening, and morning, and at  
noon day will I pray, and that instantly :  
and he shall hear my voice.

19 It is he that hath delivered my soul  
in peace from the battell that was against  
me : for there were many with me.

20 Yea, even God that endureth for-  
ever, shall hear me, and bring them down :  
for they will not turn, nor fear God.

21 He laid his hands upon such as be  
at peace with him : and he brake his Cove-  
nant.

22 The words of his mouth were softer  
then butter, having warre in his heart :  
his words were smother then oyl, and  
yet be they very swords.

23 O cast thy burden upon the Lord,  
and he shall nourish thee : and shall not  
suffer the righteous to fall for ever.

24 And as for them : thou, O God, shalt  
bring them into the pit of destruction.

25 The blood-thirsty and deceitfull  
men, shall not live out halfe their dayes :  
nevertheless, my trust shall be in thee, O  
Lord.

*Miserere mei, Deus. Morning.*

*Psal. 56.*

*Morning*

*prayer.*

**B**E mercifull unto me, O God, for man  
goeth about to devour me : he is  
daily fighting, and troubling me.

1 Mine enemies are daily in hand to  
swallow me up : for they be many that  
fight against me. O thou most High.

2 Nevertheless, though I am sometime  
afraid : yet put I my trust in thee.

3 I will praise God, because of his  
word : I have put my trust in God and will  
not fear what flesh can do unto me.

*D. 5.*

*They*

5 They daily mistake my Words : all that they imagine is to do me evill.

6 They hold all together, and keep themselves close : and mark my steps, when they lay, wait for my soul.

7 Shall they escape for their wickedness : thou (O God) in thy displeasure shalt cast them down.

8 Thou tellest my sittings, put my tears into thy bottle : are not these things noted in thy book ?

9 Whensoever I call upon thee, then shall mine enemies be put to flight : this I know, for God is on my side.

10 In Gods word will I rejoyce : in the Lords word will I comfort me.

11 Yea in God have I put my trust : I will not be afraid what man can do unto me.

12 Unto thee (O God) will I pay my vower : unto thee will I give thanks.

13 For thou hast delivered my soul from death, and my feet from falling : that I may walk before God in the light of the living.

*Miserere mei, Deus. Psal. 57.*

**B**E mercifull unto me, O God, be mercifull unto me, for my soul trusteth in thee : and under the shadow of thy wings shall be my refuge, untill this tyranny be overpast.

2 I will call unto the most high God : even unto the God that shall perform the cause which I have in hand.

3 He shall send from heaven : and save me from the reproof of him that would out me up.

4 God shall send forth his mercy and truth : my soul is among lions.

5 And I lie even among the children of men (that are set on fire) whose teeth are spears and arrows, and their tongue a sharp sword.

6 Set up thyself, O God, above the heavens : and thy glory above all the earth.

7 They have laid a net for my feet, and pressed down my soul : they have digged a pit before me, and are fallen into the midst of it themselves.

8 My heart is fixed, O God, my heart is fixed : I will sing and give praise.

9 Awake up, my glory, awake Lute and Harp : I myself will awake right early.

10 I will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, among the people : and I will sing unto thee among the nations.

11 For the greatness of thy mercy reacheth unto the heavens : and thy truth unto the clouds.

12 Set up thyself, O God, above the heavens : and thy glory above all the earth.

*Si vere usque. Psal. 58.*

**A**Re your minds set upon righteousness. O ye congregation : and do ye judge the thing that is right, O ye sons of men ?

2 Yea, ye imagine mischief in your heart upon the earth : and your hands deal with wickedness.

3 The ungodly are froward even from their mothers womb : as soon as they are borne, they go astray and speak lies.

4 They are as venomous as the poison of a serpent : even like the deaf Adder that stoppeth her ears.

5 Which refuseth to hear the voice of the charmer : charm he never so wisely.

6 Break their teeth (O God) in their mouths, smite the jaw bones of the lions. O Lord : let them fall away like water that runneth apace, and when they shoot their arrows, let them be rooted out.

7 Let them consume away like a snail, and be like the untimely fruit of a woman : and let them not see the Sunne.

8 Or ever your pots be made hot with thorns : so let indignation vex him, even as a thing that is raw.

9 The righteous shall rejoyce, when he seeth the vengeance : he shall wash his footsteps in the blood of the ungodly.

10 So that a man shall say, Verily, there is a reward for the righteous : doubtless there is a God that judgeth the earth.

*Eripe me de inimicis. Evening Prayer.*

**D**Bliver me from mine enemies (O God : ) defend me from them that rise up against me.

2 O deliver me from the wicked doers, and save me from the blood-thirsty men.

3 For lo, they lie waiting for my soul, the mighty men are gathered against me without any offence or fault of me, O Lord.

4 They run and prepare themselves without my fault : arise thou therefore to help me, and behold.

5 Stand up (O Lord God of hosts) the God of Israel, to visit all the heathen : and be not mercifull unto them that offend malicious wickedness.

6 They go to and fro in the evening, they grin like a dog, and run about through the city.

7 Behold, they speak with their mouth, and swords are in their lips : for who dost hear ?

8 But thou, O Lord, shalt have them in derision : and thou shalt laugh all the heathen to scorn.

9 My strength will I ascribe unto thee, for thou art the God of my refuge.

10 God sheweth me his goodness plentifully : and God shall let me see my defence upon mine enemies.

11 Slay them not, lest my people forget it : but scatter them abroad among the people, and put them down, O Lord, our defence.

12 For the fume of their mouth, and for the words of their lips, they shall be taken in their pride : and why ? their preaching is of cursing and lies.

13 Consume them in thy wrath, consume them, that they may perish : and know

that it is God that ruleth in Jacob, and unto the ends of the world,

14 And in the Evening they will return: grin like a dog, and will go about the city.

15 They will run here and there for meat: and grudge if they be not satisfied.

16 As for me, I will sing of thy power, and will praise thy mercy betimes in the morning: for thou hast been my defence and refuge in the day of my trouble.

17 Unto thee (O my strength) will I sing: for thou, O God, art my refuge and my mercifull God.

*Deus, repulisti nos. Psal. 60.*

**O** God thou hast cast us out, and scattered us abroad: thou hast also been displeased, O turn thee unto us again.

2 Thou hast moved the land, and divided it: heal the sores thereof, for it shaketh.

3 Thou hast shewed thy people heavy things: thou hast given us a drink of deadly wine.

4 Thou hast given a token for such as fear thee: that they may triumph because of the truth.

5 Therefore were thy beloved delivered: help me with thy right hand, and hear me.

6 God hath spoken in his holiness, I will rejoyce and divide Sichem: and mete out the valley of Succoth.

7 Gilead is mine, and Manasses is mine: Ephraim also is the strength of my head, Judah is my lawgiver.

8 Moab is my washpot, over Edom will I cast out my shoe: Philistia be thou glad of me.

9 Who will lead me into the strong city: who will bring me into Edom?

10 Hast thou not cast us out, O God: wilt not thou, O God, go out with our hosts?

11 O be thou our help in trouble: for vain is the help of man.

12 Through God will we do great acts: for it is he that shall tread down our enemies.

*Exaudi, Deus. Psal. 61.*

**H**ear my crying, O God: give ear unto my prayer.

2 From the ends of the earth will I call upon thee: when my heart is in heaviness.

3 O set me up upon the rock that is higher than I: for thou hast been my hope, and a strong tower for me against the enemy.

4 I will dwell in thy tabernacle for ever: and my trust shall be under the covering of thy wings.

5 For thou, O Lord, hast heard my desires: and hast given an heritage unto those that fear thy Name.

6 Thou shalt grant the king a long life: that his years may endure throughout all generations.

7 He shall dwell before God for ever: O prepare thy loving mercy and faithfulness, that they may preserve him.

8 So will I alwaies sing praise unto thy Name: that I may daily perform my vows.

*Nonne Deo. } Morning*

*Psal. 62. } Prayer.*

**M**Y soul truly waiteth still upon God: for of him cometh my salvation.

2 He verely is my strength and my salvation: he is my defence, so that I shall not greatly fall.

3 How long will ye imagine mischief against every man: ye shall be slain all the sort of you, yea, as a tottering wall shall ye be, and like a broken hedge.

4 Their device is onely how to put him out whom God will exalt: their delight is in lies, they give good words with their mouth, but curse with their heart.

5 Nevertheless, my soul, wait thou still upon God: for my hope is in him.

6 He truly is my strength and my salvation: he is my defence, so that I shall not fall.

7 In God is my health and my glory: the rock of my might, and in God is my trust.

8 O put your trust in him alway (ye people: ) poure out your hearts before him, for God is our hope.

9 As for the children of men they are but vanity: the children of men are deceitfull upon the weights, they are altogether lighter then vanity it self.

10 O trust not in wrong and robbery, give not your selves unto vanity: if riches increase, let not your heart upon them.

11 God spake once and twice: I have also heard the same, that power belongeth unto God.

12 And that thou Lord, art mercifull for thou rewardest every man according to his work.

*Deus, Deus meus. Psal. 63.*

**O** God, thou art my God: early will I seek thee.

2 My soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh also longeth after thee: in a barren and dry land where no water is.

3 Thus have I looked for thee in holiness: that I might behold thy power and glory.

4 For thy loving kindness is better then the life it self: my lips shall praise thee.

5 As long as I live will I magnifie thee on this manner: and lift up my hands in thy Name.

6 My soul shall be satisfied even as it were with marrow and fatness: when my mouth praiseth thee with joyfull lips.

7 Have I not remembered thee in my bed: and thought upon thee when I was waking?

8 Because thou hast been my helper.



Therefore under the shadow of thy wings will I rejoyce.

9 My soul hangeth upon thee : thy right hand hath upholden me.

10 These also that seek the hurt of my soul : they shall go under the earth.

11 Let them fall upon the edge of the sword : that they may be a portion for foxes.

12 But the King shall rejoyce in God, all they also that swear by him shall be commended : for the mouth of them that speak lies, shall be stopped.

*Exaudi, Deus, Psal. 64.*

**H**ear my voyce O God, in my prayer : preserve my life from fear of the enemy.

2 Hide me from the gathering together of the froward : and from the insurrection of wicked doers.

3 Which have whet their tongue like a sword : and shoot out their arrowes, even bitter words.

4 That they may privily shoot at him, that is perfect : suddenly do they hit him and fear not.

5 They courage themselves in mischief : and commune among themselves, how they may lay snares, and say that no man shall see them.

6 They imagine wickednesse, and practise it : that they keep secret among themselves, every man in the deep of his heart.

7 But God shall suddenly shoot at them with a swift arrow : that they shall be wounded.

8 Yea, their own tongues shall make them fall : inasmuch that who so seeth them, shall laugh them to scorn.

9 And all men that see it, shall say, This hath God done : for they shall perceive that it is his work.

10 The righteous shall rejoyce in the Lord, and put his trust in him : and all they that are true of heart, shall be glad.

*Te decet hymnus. 2 Evening  
Psal. 65. 3 Prayer.*

**T**hou, O God, art praised in Sion : and unto thee shall the vow be performed in Ierusalem.

2 Thou that hearest the prayer : unto thee shall all flesh come.

3 My misdeeds prevaile against me : O how thou mercifull unto our finnes.

4 Blessed is the man whom thou chusest, and receivest unto thee : he shall dwell in thy court, and shall be satisfied with the pleasures of thy house, even of thy holy Temple.

5 Thou shalt shew us wonderfull things in thy righteousness, O God of our salvation : thou that art the hope of all the ends of the earth, and of them that remain in the broad sea.

6 Which in his strength setteth fast the mountains : and is girded about with power.

7 Which stilleth the raging of the sea :

and the noise of his waves, and the madnesse of his people.

8 They also that dwell in the uttermost parts of the earth, shall be afraid at thy tokens : thou that makest the out goings of the morning and evening to praise thee.

9 Thou visitest the earth, and blestest it : thou makest it very plenteous.

10 The river of God is full of water : thou preparest their corn, for so thou providest for the earth.

11 Thou waterest her farrowes, thou sendest rain into the little valleys thereof : thou makest it soft with the drops of rain, and blestest the increase of it.

12 Thou crownest the year with thy goodnesse : and thy clouds drop fatnesse.

13 They shall drop upon the dwellings of the wilderness : and the little hills shall rejoyce on every side.

14 The folds shall be full of sheep : the valleys also shall stand so thick with corn, that they shall laugh and sing.

*Jubilate Deo. Psal. 66.*

**O** Be joyfull in God all ye lands : sing praises unto the honour of his Name, make his praise to be glorious.

2 Say unto God, O how wonderfull are thou! thy works : through the greatnesse of thy power shall thine enemies be found liars unto thee.

3 For all the world shall worship thee, sing of thee, and praise thy Name.

4 Come hither, and behold the works of God : how wonderfull he is in his doing toward the children of men.

5 He turned the sea into dry land : so that they went thorow the water on foot, there did we rejoyce thereof.

6 He ruleth with his power for ever, his eyes behold the people : and such as will not beleve, shall not be able to exalt themselves.

7 O praise our God ( ye people : ) and make the voyce of his praise to be heard.

8 Which holdeth our soul in life : and suffereth not our feet to slip.

9 For thou ( O God ) hast proved us, thou also hast tried us, like as silver is tried.

10 Thou broughtest us into the snare : and laydest trouble upon our loyns.

11 Thou sufferedst men to ride over our heads : we went thorow fire and water, and thou broughtest us out into a wealthy place.

12 I will go into thy house with burnt offerings : and will pay thee my vows which I promised with my lips, and spake with my mouth, when I was in trouble.

13 I will offer unto thee fat burnt sacrifices, with the incense of rams : I will offer bullocks and goats.

14 O come hither and hearken, all ye that fear God : and I will tell you what he hath done for my soul.

15 I called unto him with my mouth : and gave him praises with my tongue.

16 If I encline unto wickednesse with my heart : the Lord will not hear me.

17 But God hath heard me : and considered the voice of my prayer.

18 Praised be God, which hath not cast out my prayer : nor turned his mercy from me.

*Deus miseretur. Psal. 67.*

**G**od be mercifull unto us, and bleesse us : and shew us the light of his countenance, and be mercifull unto us.

1 That thy way may be known upon earth : thy saving health among all nations.

2 Let the people praise thee, O God : yea, let all the people praise thee.

3 O let the nations rejoyce & be glad : for thou shalt judge the folk righteously, and govern the nations upon earth.

4 Let the people praise thee, O God : let all the people praise thee.

5 Then shall the earth bring forth her increase : and God, even our own God shall give us his blessing.

6 God shall bleesse us : and all the ends of the world shall fear him.

*Exurgat Deus. } Morning  
Psal. 68. } prayer.*

**L**et God arise, and let his enemies be scattered : let them also that hate him flee before him.

2 Like as the smock vanissheth, so shalt thou drive them away : and like as wax melteth at the fire, so let the ungodly perish at the presence of God.

3 But let the righteous be glad and rejoyce before God : let them also be merry and joyfull.

4 O sing unto God, and sing praises unto his Name : magnifie him that rideth upon the heavens as it were upon an horse, praise him in his Name, yea, and rejoyce before him.

5 He is a father of the fatherlesse, and defendeth the cause of the widows : even God in his holy habitation.

6 He is the God that maketh men to be of one minde in an house, and bringeth the prisoners out of captivity : but letteth the runnagates continue in scarcnesse.

7 O God when thou wentest forth before the people : when thou wentest thou the wilderness.

8 The earth shook, and the heavens dropped at the presence of God : even as Sinai also was mooved at the presence of God, which is the God of Israel.

9 Thou, O God, sentest a gracious rain upon thine inheritance : and refreshedst it when it was weary.

10 Thy Congregation shall dwell therein : for thou, O God, hast of thy goodnesse prepared for the poor.

11 The Lord gave the word : great was the company of the Preachers.

12 Kings with their armies did flee, and were discomfited : and they of the house hold divided the spoil.

13 Though ye have lien among the pots, yet shall ye be as the wings of a dove : that is covered with silver wings, and her feathers like gold.

14 When the Almighty scattered Kings for their sake : then were they as white as snow in Sahnun.

15 As the hill of Basan, so is Gods hill : even an high hill, as the hill of Basan.

16 Why hop ye so, ye high hills ? this is Gods hill, in the which it pleaseth him to dwell : yea, the Lord will abide in it for ever.

17 The charrets of God are twenty thousand, even thousands of Angels : and the Lord is among them as in the holy place of Sinai.

18 Thou art gone up on high, thou hast led captivity captive, and received gifts for men : yea, even for thine enemies, that the Lord God might dwell among them.

19 Praised be the Lord daily : even the God which helpeth us, and powreth his benefits upon us.

20 He is our God, even the God of whom cometh salvation : God is the Lord by whom we escape death.

21 God shall wound the head of his enemies : and the hairie scalp of such a one as goeth one still in his wickednesse.

22 The Lord hath said, I will bring my people again, as I did from Basan : mine own will I bring again, as I did sometimes from the deep of the sea.

23 That thy foot may be dipped in the blood of thine enemies : and that the tongue of the dogs may be red through the same.

24 It is well seen O God, how thou goest : how thou my God and King goest in the Sanctuary.

25 The fingers go before, the minstrels follow after : in the midst are the damoels playing with the Timbrels.

26 Give thanks, O Israel, unto God the Lord in the Congregations : from the ground of the heart.

27 There is little Benjamin their ruler, and the Princes of Judah their counsell : the Princes of Zabulon, and the Princes of Nephthali.

28 Thy God hath sent forth strength for thee : stablish the thing, O God, that thou hast wrought in us.

29 For thy Temples sake at Jerusalem : so shall Kings bring presents unto thee.

30 When the company of the spearmen, and multitude of the mighty are scattered abroad among the beasts of the people, (so that they humbly bring pieces of silver : ) and when he hath scattered the people that delight in warre.

31 Then shall the Princes come out of Egypt : the Moriansland shall soon stretch out her hands unto God.

32 Sing unto God, O ye kingdome of the earth : O sing praises unto the Lord.

33 Which sitteth in the heavens over all.

from the beginning : lo, he doth send out his voice, yea, and that a mighty voice.

34 Ascribe ye the power to God over Israel : his worship and strength is in the clouds.

35 O God, wonderfull art thou in thy holy places : even the God of Israel, he will give strength and power unto his people. Blessed be God.

*Saluum me fac. } Evening.*

*Psal. 69. } prayer.*

**S**Ave me, O God : for the waters are come in even unto my soul.

1 I stick fast in the deep mire, where no ground is : I am come into deep waters, so that the floods run over me.

3 I am weary of crying, my throat is dry : my sight faileth me, for waiting so long upon my God.

4 They that hate me without a cause, are more then the hairs of my head : they that are mine enemies and would destroy me guiltlesse, are mighty.

5 I paid them the things that I never took : God thou knowest my simplenesse, and my faults are not hid from thee.

6 Let not them that trust in thee, O Lord God of hosts, be ashamed for my cause : let not those that seek thee be confounded through me, O Lord God of Israel.

7 And why? for thy sake have I suffered reproof : shame hath covered my face.

8 I am become a stranger unto my brethren : even an alien unto my mothers children.

9 For the zeal of thy house hath even eaten me : and the rebukes of them that rebuked thee, are fallen upon me.

10 I wept and chastened my self with fasting : and that was turned to my reproof.

11 I put on sackcloth also : and they jested upon me.

12 They that sit in the gate speak against me : and the drunkards make songs upon me.

13 But, Lord, I make my prayer unto thee : in an acceptable time.

14 Hear me, O God, in the multitude of thy mercy : even in the truth of thy salvation.

15 Take me out of the myre that I sink not : oh let me be delivered from them that hate me, and out of the deep waters.

16 Let not the water flood drown me, neither let the deep swallow me up : and let not the pit shut her mouth upon me.

17 Hear me, O Lord, for thy loving kindnes is comfortable : turn thee unto me, according to the multitude of thy mercies.

18 And hide not thy face from thy servant, for I am in trouble : O haste thee, and hear me.

19 Draw nigh unto my soul, and save it : oh deliver me, because of mine enemies.

20 Thou hast known my reproof, my shame, and my dishonour : mine adversaries are all in thy sight.

21 Thy rebuke hath broken my heart, I am full of heavinesse : I looked for some to have pity on me, but there was no man, neither found I any to comfort me.

22 They gave me gall to eat : and when I was thirsty, they gave me vinegar to drink.

23 Let their table be made a snare to take themselves withall : and let the things that should have been for their wealth, be unto them an occasion of falling.

24 Let their eyes be blinded that they see not : and ever bow down their backs.

25 Powre out thine indignation upon them : and let thy wrathfull displeasure take hold of them.

26 Let their habitation be void : and no man to dwell in their tents.

27 For they persecute him whom thou hast smitten : and they talk how they may vex them whom thou hast wounded.

28 Let them fall from one wickednesse to another : and not come into thy righteousness.

29 Let them be wiped out of the book of the living : and not be written among the righteous.

30 As for me, when I am poor and in heavinesse : thy help (O God) shall lift me up.

31 I will praise the Name of God with song and magnifie it with thanksgiving.

32 This also shall please the Lord : better then a bullock that hath horns and hoofs.

33 The humble shall consider this, and be glad : seeke ye after God, & your soul shall live.

34 For the Lord heareth the poor : and despiseth not his prisoners.

35 Let heaven and earth praise him : the Sea and all that moveth therein.

36 For God will save Sion, and build the cities of Judah : that men may dwell there, and have it in possession.

37 The posterity also of his servants shall inherit it : and they that love his Name shall dwell therein.

*Deus, in adiutorium. Psal. 70.*

**H**Aste thee O God, to deliver me : make haste to help me, O Lord.

2 Let them be ashamed and confounded that seek after my soul : let them be turned backward and put to confusion that wish me evil.

3 Let them (for their reward) be soon brought to shame : that cry over me. There, there.

4 But let all those that seek thee, be joyful and glad in thee : and let all such as delight in thy salvation, say alway, The Lord be praised.

5 As for me, I am poor and in misery : haste thee unto me (O God).

6 Thou art my helper and my Redeemer, O Lord, make no long tarrying.

*In te, Domine, speravi. } Morning.*

*Psal. 71. } prayer.*

**I**N thee, O Lord, have I put my trust, I will never be put to confusion : but

me, and deliver me in thy righteousness :  
incline thine ear unto me, and save me.

2 Be thou my strong hold, whereunto I  
may alway resort : thou hast promised to  
help me, for thou art my house of defence,  
and my castle.

3 Deliver me, O my God, out of the  
hand of the ungodly : out of the hand of the  
unrighteous and cruell man.

4 For thou, O Lord God, art the thing  
that I long for : thou art my hope, even  
from my youth.

5 Through thee have I been holden up  
ever since I was born : thou art he that took  
me out of my mothers wombe, my praise  
shall be alwayes of thee.

6 I am become as it were a monster un-  
to many : but my sure trust is in thee.

7 O let my mouth be filled with thy  
praise : that I may sing of thy glory and  
honour all the day long.

8 Cast me not away in the time of age :  
forsake me not when my strength faileth  
me.

9 For mine enemies speake against me,  
and they that lay wait for my soul, take  
their counsell together, saying : God hath  
forsaken him, persecute him, and take him,  
for there is none to deliver him.

10 Go not farre from me, O God : my  
God, haste thee to help me.

11 Let them be confounded and perish,  
that are against my soul : let them be co-  
vered with shame and dishonour that seek  
to do me evill.

12 As for me I will patiently abide al-  
way : and will praise thee more and more.

13 My mouth shall daily speak of thy  
righteousnesse and salvation : for I know  
no end thereof.

14 I will go forth in the strength of the  
Lord God : and will make mention of thy  
righteousnesse onely.

15 Thou ( O God ) hast taught me from  
my youth up untill now : therefore will I  
tell of thy wondrous works.

16 Forsake me not, O God, in mine old  
age, when I am gray headed : untill I have  
shewed thy strength unto this generation,  
and thy power to all them that are yet for  
to come.

17 Thy righteousness ( O God ) is very  
high : and great things are they that thou  
hast done, O God, who is like unto thee ?

18 O what great troubles and adversi-  
ties hast thou shewed me ? and yet didst  
thou turn and refresh me : yea, and  
broughtest me from the deep of the earth  
again.

19 Thou hast brought me to great ho-  
nour : and comforted me on every side.

20 Therefore will I praise thee and thy  
faithfulness ( O God ) playing upon an in-  
strument of musick : unto thee will I sing  
upon the harp, O thou holy One of Israel.

21 My lips will be fain when I sing un-  
to thee : and so will my soul whom thou  
hast delivered,

22 My tongue also shall talk of thy right-  
eousnesse all the day long : for they are con-  
founded and brought unto shame that seek  
to do me evill.

*Deus, Judicium. Psal. 72.*

**G**ive the King thy Judgements ( O  
God : ) and thy righteousness unto  
the Kings sonne.

2 Then shall he judge the people accord-  
ing unto right : and defend the poor.

3 The mountains also shall bring peace :  
and the little hills righteousness unto the  
people.

4 He shall keep the simple folk by their  
right : defend the children of the poor, and  
punish the wrong doer.

5 They shall fear thee as long as the  
Sunne and Moon endureth : from one ge-  
neration to another.

6 He shall come down like the rain into  
a fleece of wooll : even as the drops that  
water the earth.

7 In his time shall the righteous flourish  
yea, and abundance of peace, so long as the  
Moon endureth.

8 His dominion shall be also from the  
one Sea to the other : and from the flood  
unto the worlds end.

9 They that dwell in the wilderness  
shall kneel before him : his enemies shall  
lick the dust.

10 The Kings of Tharsis and of the isles  
shall give presents : the Kings of Arabia  
and Saba shall bring gifts.

11 All Kings shall fall down before him :  
all nations shall do him service.

12 For he shall deliver the poor when  
he cryeth : the needy also, and him that hath  
no helper.

13 He shall be favourable to the simple  
and needy : and shall preserve the souls of  
the poor.

14 He shall deliver their souls from  
falshood and wrong : and dear shall their  
blood be in his sight.

15 He shall live, and unto him shall be  
given of the gold of Arabia : prayer shall  
be made ever unto him, and daily shall he  
be praised.

16 There shall be an heap of corn in the  
earth, high upon the hills : his fruit shall  
shake like Libanus, and shall be green in the  
city like grasse upon the earth.

17 His Name shall endure for ever, his  
Name shall remain under the Sun among the  
posterities : which shall be blessed through  
him, and all the heathen shall praise him.

18 Blessed be the Lord God, even the  
God of Israel : which only doth wondrous  
things.

19 And blessed be the Name of his Ma-  
jesty for ever : and all the earth shall be  
filled with his Majesty. Amen. Amen.

*Quam bonus Israel.*

*Psal. 73.*

**T**ruely God is loving unto Israel : even  
unto such as are of a cleyn heart.

2. Never.

1. Nevertheless my feet were almost gone : my treadings had well nigh slipped.

2. And why ? I was grieved at the wicked : I do also see the ungodly in such prosperity.

3. For they are in no perill of death : but are lustie and strong.

4. They come in no misfortune like other folk : neither are they plagued like other men.

5. And this is the cause that they be so holden with pride : and overwhelmed with cruelty.

6. Their eyes swell with fatnesse : and they even do what they lust.

7. They corrupt other, and speak of wicked blasphemy : their talking is against the most Higheft.

8. For they stretch forth their mouth unto the heaven : and their tongue goeth through the world.

9. Therefore fall the people unto them : and therout suck they no small advantage.

10. Tush (say they) how should God perceive it : is there knowledge in the most Higheft ?

11. Lo, these are the ungodly, these prosper in the world, and these have riches in possession : and I said, Then have I cleansed my heart in vain, and washed mine hands in innocency.

12. All the day long have I been punished : and chastened every morning.

13. Yea, and I had almost said even as they : but lo, then I should have condemned the generation of thy children.

14. Then thought I to understand this : but it was too hard for me.

15. Until I went into the Sanctuary of God : then understood I the end of these men.

16. Namely, how thou dost set them in slippery places : and castest them down, and destroyest them.

17. Oh how suddenly do they consume : perish, and come to a fearfull end ?

18. Yea, even like as a dream when one awaketh : so shalt thou make their image to vanish out of the city.

19. Thus my heart was grieved : and it went even through my reins.

20. So foolish was I and ignorant : even as it were a beast before thee.

21. Nevertheless, I am alway by thee : for thou hast holden me by my right hand.

22. Thou shalt guide me with thy counsel : and after that receive me with glory.

23. Whom have I in heaven but thee : and there is none upon earth that I desire in comparison of thee.

24. My flesh and my heart faileth : but God is the strength of my heart, and my portion for ever.

25. For lo, they that forsake thee shall perish : thou hast destroyed all them that commit fornication against thee.

26. But it is good for me to hold me fast by God, to put my trust in the Lord God :

and to speak of all thy works ( in the gates of the daughter of Sion )

*Us quid, Deus ? Psal. 74.*

O God, wherefore art thou absent from us so long : why is thy wrath so hot against the sheep of thy pasture ?

2. O think upon thy Congregation : whom thou hast purchased and redeemed of old.

3. Think upon the tribe of thine inheritance : and mount Sion, wherein thou hast dwelt.

4. Lift up thy feet, that thou mayest utterly destroy every enemy : which hath done evill in thy Sanctuary.

5. Thine adversaries roar in the midst of thy congregations : and set up their banners for tokens.

6. He that hewed timber afore out of the thick trees : was known to bring it to an excellent work.

7. But now they break down all the carved work thereof with axes and hammers.

8. They have set fire upon thy holy places, and have defiled the dwelling place of thy Name, even unto the ground.

9. Yea, they said in their hearts, Let us make havock of them all together : thou have they burnt up all the houses of God in the land.

10. We see not our tokens, there is not one Prophet more : no not one is there among us that understandeth any more.

11. O God, how long shall the adversary do this dishonour : how long shall the enemy blaspheme thy Name, for ever ?

12. Why withdrawest thou thy hand, why pluckest not thou thy right hand out of thy bosome, to consume the enemy ?

13. For God is my King of old : to help that is done upon earth, he doeth himself.

14. Thou didst divide the Sea through thy power : thou brakest the heads of the dragons in the waters.

15. Thou smotest the heads of Leviathan in pieces : and gavest him to be meat for the people in the wilderness.

16. Thou broughtest out fountains and waters out of the hard rocks : thou driedst up mighty waters.

17. The day is thine, and the night is thine : thou hast prepared the light and the Sun.

18. Thou hast set all the borders of the earth : thou hast made summer and winter.

19. Remember this, O Lord, how the enemy hath rebuked : and how the foolish people hath blasphemed thy Name.

20. O deliver not the soul of thy Turtle dove unto the multitude of the enemies, and forget not the congregation of the poor for ever.

21. Look upon the Covenant : for the earth is full of darknes, and cruell habitations.

22. O let not the simple go away ashamed, but let the poor and needy give praise unto thy Name.



23 Arise, O God, maintain thine own cause: remember how the foolish man blasphemeth thee daily.

24 Forget not the voice of thine enemies: the presumption of them that hate thee, increaseth ever more and more.

*Confitebimur tibi. Morning  
Psal. 75. Prayer.*

Unto thee (O God) do we give thanks: yea, unto thee do we give thanks.

2 Thy Name also is so high: and that do thy wondrous works declare.

3 When I receive the Congregation: I shall judge according unto right.

4 The earth is weak, and all the inhabitants thereof: I bear up the pillars of it.

5 I said unto the fools, Deal not so madly: and to the ungodly, Set not up your horn.

6 Set not up your horn on high: and speak not with a stiff neck.

7 For promotion cometh neither from the East, nor from the West: nor yet from the South.

8 And why? God is the Judge: he putteth down one, and setteth up another.

9 For in the hand of the Lord there is a cup, and the wine is red: it is full mixt, and he powreth out of the same.

10 As for the dregs thereof: all the ungodly of the earth shall drink them, and suck them out.

11 But I will talk of the God of Jacob: and praise him for ever.

12 All the horns of the ungodly also will I break: and the horns of the righteous shall be exalted.

*Notus in Judea. Psal. 76.*

In Jury is God known: his Name is great in Israel.

2 At Salem is his Tabernacle: and his dwelling in Sion.

3 There brake he the arrowes of the bow: the shield, the sword, and the battell.

4 Thou art of more honour and might: then the hills of the robbers.

5 The proud are robbed, they have slept their sleep: and all the men whose hands are mighty, have found nothing.

6 At thy rebuke (O God of Jacob:) both the charer, and horse are fallen.

7 Thou, even thou art to be feared: and who may stand in thy sight when thou art angry?

8 Thou diddest cause thy judgement to be heard from heaven: the earth trembled, and was still.

9 When God arose to judgement: and to help all the meek upon earth.

10 The fierceness of man shall turn to thy praise: and the fierceness of them shalt thou refrain.

11 Promise unto the Lord your God, and keep it, all ye that be round about him: bring presents unto him that ought to be feared.

12 He shall refrain the spirit of Prin-

ces: and is wonderfull among the kings of the earth.

*Voce mea ad Dominum. Psal. 77.*

I Will cry unto God with my voice: even unto God will I cry with my voice, and he shall hearken unto me.

2 In the time of my trouble I sought the Lord: my fore ran, and ceased not, in the night season my soul refused comfort.

3 When I am in heaviness, I will think upon God: when my heart is vexed, I will complain.

4 Thou holdest mine eyes waking: I am so feeble that I cannot speak.

5 I have considered the days of old: and the years that are past.

6 I call to remembrance my song: and in the night I commune with mine own heart, and search out my spirits.

7 Will the Lord absent himself for ever: and will he be no more intreated?

8 Is his mercy clean gone for ever: and is his promise come utterly to an end for evermore?

9 Hath God forgotten to be gracious: and will he shut up his loving kindness in displeasure?

10 And I said, It is mine own infirmity: but I will remember the years of the right hand of the most Highest.

11 I will remember the works of the Lord: and call to mind the wonders of old time.

12 I will think also of all thy works: and my talking shall be of thy doings.

13 Thy way, O God, is holy: who is so great a God (as our God?)

14 Thou art the God that doth wonders: and hast declared thy power among the people.

15 Thou hast mightily delivered thy people: even the sons of Jacob and Joseph.

16 The waters saw thee, O God, the waters saw thee, and were afraid: the depths also were troubled.

17 The clouds powred out water, the ayr thundered: and thine arrowes went abroad.

18 The voice of thy thunder was heard round about: the lightnings shone upon the ground, the earth was moved and shook withall.

19 Thy way is in the Sea, and thy paths in the great waters: and thy footsteps are not known.

20 Thou leddest thy people like sheep: by the hand of Moses and Aaron.

*Ascendit, popule. Evening  
Psal. 78. Prayer.*

Hear my Law, O my people: encline your ears unto the words of my mouth.

2 I will open my mouth in a parable: I will declare hard sentences of old.

3 Which we have heard and known: and such as our fathers have told us.

4 That we should not hide them from the

the children of the generation to come: but to shew the honour of the Lord, his mighty and wonderfull works that he hath done.

5 He made a Covenant with Jacob, and gave Israel a Law: which he commanded our forefathers to teach their children.

6 That their posterity might know it: and the children which were yet unborn.

7 To the intent that when they came up: they might shew their children the same.

8 That they might put their trust in God: and not to forget the works of God, but to keep his Commandments.

9 And not to be as their forefathers, a faithlesse and stubborn generation: a generation that set not their heart aright, and whose spirit cleaved not steadfastly unto God.

10 Like as the children of Ephraim: which being harnessed, and carrying bowes, turned themselves back in the day of battel.

11 They kept not the Covenant of God: and would not walk in his Law.

12 But forgate what he had done: and the wonderfull work that he had shewed for them.

13 Marvellous things did he in the sight of our forefathers in the land of Egypt: even in the field of Zoan.

14 He divided the Sea, and let them go thorow: he made the waters to stand on an heap.

15 In the day time also he led them with a cloud: and all the night through with a light of fire.

16 He clave the hard rocks in the wilderness: and gave them drink thereof, as it had been out of the great depth.

17 He brought waters out of the stony rock: so that it gusheth out like the rivers.

18 Yet for all this they sinned more against him: and provoked the most Highest in the wilderness.

19 They tempted God in their hearts: and required meat for their lust.

20 They spake against God also, saying: Shall God prepare a table in the wilderness?

21 He smote the stony rock indeed, that the water gushed out, and the streams flowed withall: but can he give bread also, or provide flesh for his people?

22 When the Lord heard this, he was wroth: so the fire was kindled in Jacob, and there came up heavy displeasure against Israel.

23 Because they beleaved not in God: and put not their trust in his help.

24 So he commanded the clouds above: and opened the doors of heaven.

25 He rained down Manna also upon them for to eat: and gave them food from heaven.

26 So man did eat Angels food: for he sent them meat enough.

27 He caused the East wind to blow under heaven: and through his power he brought in the South west wind.

28 He rained flesh upon them as thick dust: and feathered fowls like as the fowls of the sea.

29 He let it fall among their tents: and round about their habitation.

30 So they did eat, and were well filled: for he gave them their own desire: they were not disappointed of their lust.

31 But while the meat was yet in their mouths, the heavy wrath of God came upon them, and slew the wealthiest of them: yea, and smote down the chosen men that were in Israel.

32 But for all this they sinned yet more: and beleaved not his wondrous works.

33 Therefore their daies did he consume in vanity: and their yeers in trouble.

34 When he slew them, they sought him: and turned them early, and enquired after God.

35 And they remembered that God was their strength: and that the high God was their Redeemer.

36 Neverthelesse, they did but flatter him with their mouth: and dissembled with him in their tongue.

37 For their heart was not whole with him: neither continued they steadfast in his Covenant.

38 But he was so mercifull that he forgave their misdeeds: and destroyed them not.

39 Yea, many a time turned he his wrath away: and would not suffer his whole displeasure to arise.

40 For he considered that they were but flesh: and that they were even a wind that passeth away, and cometh not again.

41 Many a time did they provoke him in the wilderness: and grieved him in the desert.

42 They turned back and tempted God, and moved the holy One in Israel.

43 They thought not of his hand: nor of the day when he delivered them from the hand of the enemy.

44 How he had wrought his miracles in Egypt: and his wonders in the field of Zoan.

45 He turned their waters into blood: so that they might not drink of the rivers.

46 He sent lice among them, and devoured them up: and frogs to destroy them.

47 He gave their fruit unto the caterpillar: and their labour unto the grasshopper.

48 He destroyed their vines with hail: and their mulberry trees with frost.

49 He smote their cattell also with hail stones: and their flocks with hote thunderbolts.

50 He cast upon them the furiousness of his wrath, anger, displeasure, and trouble: and sent evil angels among them.

51 He made a way to his indignation: and spared not their soul from death: he gave their life over to the pestilence.

52 And smote all the first born in Egypt: the most principall and mightiest in the dwellings of Ham.

53 But as for his own people, he led them forth like sheep: and carried them in the wilderness like a flock.

54 He brought them out safely that they should not fear: and overwhelmed their enemies with the Sea.

55 And brought them within the borders of his Sanctuary: even to his mountain which he purchased with his right hand.

56 He cast out the heathen also before them: caused their land to be divided among them for an heritage, and made the tribes of Israel to dwell in their tents.

57 So they tempted & displeased the most high God: and kept not his Testimonies.

58 But turned their backs, and fell away like their forefathers: starting aside like a broken bowe.

59 For they grieved him with their hill altars: and provoked him to displeasure with their images.

60 When God heard this, he was wroth: and took sore displeasure at Israel.

61 So that he forsook the Tabernacle in Silo: even the tent that he had pitched among them.

62 He delivered their power into captivity: and their beauty into the enemies hand.

63 He gave his people over also unto the sword: and was wroth with his inheritance.

64 The fire consumed their young men: & their maidens were not given to marriage.

65 Their Priests were slain with the sword: and there were no widowes to make lamentation.

66 So the Lord awaked as one out of sleep: and like a giant refreshed with wine.

67 He smote his enemies in the hinder parts: and put them to a perpetuall shame.

68 He refused the Tabernacle of Joseph: and chose not the tribe of Ephraim.

69 But chose the tribe of Judah: even the hill of Sion, which he loved.

70 And there he builded his Temple on high: and laid the foundation of it like the ground which he hath made continually.

71 He chose David also his servant: and took him away from the sheep-folds.

72 As he was following the Ewes great with young ones, he took him: that he might feed Jacob his people, and Israel his inheritance.

73 So he fed them with a faithfull and true heart: and ruled them prudently with all his power.

*Deus, venerunt. } { Morning  
Psal. 79. } { prayer.*

O God, the heathen are come into thine inheritance: thy holy Temple have they defiled, and made Jerusalem an heap of stones.

2 The dead bodies of thy servants have they given to be meat unto the fowls of the air: and the flesh of thy Saints unto the beasts of the land.

3 Their blood have they shed like water on every side of Jerusalem: and there was no man to bury them.

4 We are become an open shame to our enemies: a very scorn and derision unto them that are round about us.

5 Lord, how long wilt thou be angry? shall thy jealousy burn like fire for ever?

6 Poure out thine indignation upon the heathen that have not known thee: and upon the kingdoms, that have not called upon thy Name.

7 For they have devoured Jacob: and laid waste his dwelling place.

8 O Remember not our old sinnes, but have mercy upon us, and that soon: for we are come to great misery.

9 Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy Name: O deliver us, & be mercifull unto our sins, for thy Name sake.

10 Wherefore do the heathen say: Where is now their God?

11 O let the vengeance of thy servants blood that is shed: be openly shewed upon the heathen in our sight.

12 O let the sorrowfull fighting of the prisoners come before thee: according to the greatness of thy power, preserve thou those that are appointed to die.

13 And for the blasphemy wherewith our neighbours have blasphemed thee: reward thou them (O Lord) seven fold into their bosome.

14 So we that be thy people, and sheep of thy pasture, shall give thee thanks for ever: and will alway be shewing forth thy praise from generation to generation.

*Qui regis Israel. Psal. 80.*

Hear, O thou Shepherd of Israel, thou that leadest Joseph like a sheep: shew thyself also thou that sittest upon the Cherubims.

1 Before Ephraim, Benjamin, and Manasses: stir up thy strength and come and help us.

2 Turn us again, O God: shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

3 O Lord God of hosts: how long wilt thou be angry with thy people that prayeth?

4 Thou feedest them with the bread of tears: and givest them plenteousnesse of tears to drink.

5 Thou hast made us a very strife unto our neighbours: and our enemies laugh us to scorn.

6 Turn us again thou God of hosts: shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

7 Thou hast brought a vine out of Egypt: thou hast cast out the heathen, and planted it.

8 Thou madest room for it: and when it had taken root, it filled the land.

9 The hills were covered with the shadow of it: and the boughes thereof were like the goodly Cedar trees,

*11 Shg*

11 She stretched out her branches unto the sea : and her boughes unto the river.

12 Why hast thou then broken down her hedge : that all they that go by, pluck off her grapes?

13 The wilde Boar out of the wood doth root it up : and the wilde beasts of the field devour it.

14 Turn thee again, thou God of hosts, look down from heaven : behold, and visit this vine.

15 And the place of the vineyard that thy right hand hath planted : & the branch that thou madest so strong for thy self.

16 It is burnt with fire, and cut down : and they shall perish at the rebuke of thy countenance.

17 Let thy hand be upon the man of thy right hand : and upon the son of man whom thou madest so strong for thine own self.

18 And so will not we go back from thee : O let us live, and we shall call upon thy Name.

19 Turn us again, O Lord God of hosts : shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

*Exultate Deo. Psal. 81.*

**S**ing we merily unto God our strength : make a cheerfull noise unto the God of Jacob.

2 Take the Psalme, bring higher the Tabret : the merry Harp, with the Lute.

3 Blow up the trumpet in the new Moon : even in the time appointed, and upon our solemne feast day.

4 For this was made a statute for Israel : and a Law of the God of Jacob.

5 This he ordained in Joseph for a Testimony : when he came out of the land of Egypt, and had heard a strange language.

6 I eased his shoulder from the burden : and his hands were delivered from making the pots.

7 Thou calledst upon me in troubles, and I delivered thee : and heard thee what time as the storm fell upon thee.

8 I proved thee also at the waters of strife.

9 Hear, O my people, and I will assure thee, O Israel : if thou wilt hearken unto me.

10 There shall no strange god be in thee : neither shalt thou worship any other God.

11 I am the Lord thy God which brought thee out of the land of Egypt : open thy mouth wide, and I shall fill it.

12 But my people would not hear my voice : and Israel would not obey me.

13 So I gave them up unto their own hearts lust : and let them follow their own imaginations.

14 O that my people would have hearkened unto me : for if Israel had walked in my waies,

15 I should soon have put down their enemies : and turned mine hand against their adversaries.

16 The haters of the Lord should have been found liars : but their time should have endured for ever.

17 He should have fed them also with the finest wheat flowres : & with hony out of the stony rock should I have satisfied them.

*Dens fletis. } Evening  
Psal. 82. } prayer.*

**G**od standeth in the Congregation of Princes : he is a judge among gods.

2 How long will ye give wrong judgement : & accept the persons of the ungodly?

3 Defend the poor and fatherlesse : for that such as be in need and necessity have right.

4 Deliver the outcast and poor : save them from the hand of the ungodly.

5 They will not be learned nor understand, but walk on still in darknes : all the foundations of the earth be out of course.

6 I have said, Ye are gods : and ye are children of the most High.

7 But ye shall die like men : and fall like one of the Princes.

8 Arise, O God, and judge thou the earth : for thou shalt take all heathen to thine inheritance.

*Dens, quis similis? Psal. 83.*

**H**old not thy tongue, O God, keep not still silence : refrain not thy self, O God.

2 For lo, thine enemies make a murmuring : and they that hate thee, have lifted up their head.

3 They have imagined craftily against thy people : and taken counsell against thy secret ones.

4 They have said, Come, and let us root them out, that they be no more a people : and that the name of Israel may be no more in remembrance.

5 For they have cast their heads together with one consent : and are confedered against thee.

6 The Tabernacles of the Edomites, and the Ismaelites : the Moabites, and Hagarenes.

7 Gebal, and Ammon, and Amalech : the Philistines, with them that dwell at Tyre.

8 Assur also is joyned unto them : and have holpen the children of Lot.

9 But do thou to them as unto the Midianites : unto Sisera, and unto Jabin, at the brook of Kison.

10 Which perished at Endor : and became as the dung of the earth.

11 Make them and their Princes like Oreb and Zeb : yea, make all their Princes like as Zeba and Salmana.

12 Which say, Let us take to our selves the houses of God in possession.

13 O my God, make them like unto wheel : and as the stubble before the wind.

14 Like as the fire that burneth up the wood : and as the flame that consumeth the mountains.

15 Persecute them even so with the tempest : and make them afraid with the storm.

16 Make their faces ashamed, O Lord : that they may seek thy Name.

17 Let them be confounded and vexed ever more and more : let them be put to shame and perish.

18 And they shall know that thou, whose Name is Jehovah : art onely the most Highest over all the earth.

*Quam dilecta? Psal. 84.*

**O** How amiable are thy dwellings: thou Lord of hosts!

2 My soul hath a desire and longing to enter into the courts of the Lord : my heart and my flesh rejoyce in the living God.

3 Yea, the sparrow hath found her an house, and the swallow a nest where she may lay her young : even thy Altars, O Lord of hosts, my King and my God.

4 Blessed are they that dwell in thy house: they will be alwayes praising thee.

5 Blessed is the man whose strength is in thee : in whose heart are thy wayes.

6 Which going through the vale of misery, use for it a well: and the pools are filled with water.

7 They will go from strength to strength: and unto the God of gods appeareth every one of them in Zion.

8 O Lord God of hosts, hear my prayer: hearken, O God of Jacob.

9 Behold, O God, our defender : and look upon the face of thine Anointed.

10 For one day in thy Courts : is better then a thousand.

11 I had rather be a door-keeper in the house of my God : then to dwell in the tents of ungodlines.

12 For the Lord God is a light and defence : the Lord will give grace and worship, and no good thing shall he withhold from them that live a godly life.

13 O Lord God of hosts : blessed is the man that putteth his trust in thee.

*Benedixisti, Domine. Psal. 85.*

**L**ord, thou art become gracious unto thy land : thou hast turned away the captivity of Jacob.

2 Thou hast forgiven the offence of thy people : and covered all their finnes.

3 Thou hast taken away all thy displeasure : and turned thy self from thy wrathful indignation.

4 Turn us then, O God our Saviour : and let thine anger cease from us.

5 Wilt thou be displeased at us for ever : and wilt thou stretch out thy wrath from one generation to another?

6 Wilt thou not turn again and quicken us : that thy people may rejoyce in thee?

7 Shew us thy mercy, O Lord: and grant us thy salvation.

8 I will hearken what the Lord God will say concerning me : for he shall speak peace unto his people, and to his Saints, that they turn not again.

9 For his salvation is nigh them that fear him: that glory may dwell in our land.

10 Mercy and truth are met together ;

righteousnesse and peace have kissed each other.

11 Truth shall flourish out of the earth : and righteousnesse hath looken down from heaven.

12 Yea, the Lord shall shew loving kindness : and our land shall give her increase.

13 Righteousnesse shall go before him : and he shall direct his going in the way.

*Inclina, Domine.*

*Psal. 86.*

*Morning.*

*prayer.*

**B**ow down thine ear, O Lord, and hear me : for I am poor and in misery.

2 Preserve thou my soul, for I am holy : my God, save thy servant that putteth his trust in thee.

3 Be mercifull unto me, O Lord : for I will call daily upon thee.

4 Comfort the soul of thy servant: for unto thee (O Lord) do I lift up my soul.

5 For thou, Lord, art good and gracious : and of great mercy unto all them that call upon thee.

6 Give ear, Lord, unto my prayer : and ponder the voice of mine humble desires.

7 In the time of my trouble I will call upon thee : for thou hearest me.

8 Among the gods there is none like unto thee (O Lord : ) there is not one that can do as thou doest.

9 All nations whom thou hast made, shall come and worship thee, O Lord : and shall glorifie thy Name.

10 For thou art great, and doest wonderful things : thou art God alone.

11 Teach me thy way, O Lord, and I will walk in thy truth : O knit my heart unto thee, that I may fear thy Name.

12 I will thank thee, O Lord my God, with all my heart : and will praise thy Name for evermore.

13 For great is thy mercy toward me : and thou hast delivered my soul from the nethermost hell.

14 O God, the proud are risen against me : and the congregations of naughty men have sought after my soul, and have not set thee before their eyes.

15 But thou (O Lord God) art full of compassion and mercy : long suffering, plentiful in goodness and truth.

16 O turn thee then unto me, and have mercy upon me: give thy strength unto thy servant, & help the son of thine handmaid.

17 Shew some good token upon me for good, that they which hate me, may see it, and be ashamed : because thou, Lord, hast holpen me, and comforted me.

*Fundamenta aejus. Psal. 87.*

**H**er foundations are upon the holy hills: the Lord loveth the gates of Zion more then all the dwellings of Jacob.

2 Very excellent things are spoken of thee: thou City of God.

3 I will think upon Rahab and Babylon : with them them that know me.

4 Behold ye the Philistines also : and they



they of Tyre, with the Mo'rians, lo, there was he born.

5 And of Sion it shall be reported, that he was born in her: and the most High shall establish her.

6 The Lord shall rehearse it when he writeth up the people: that he was born there.

7 The fingers also and trumpeters shall he rehearse: all my fresh springs shall be in thee.

*Domine Deus. Psal. 88.*

**O** Lord God of my salvation, I have cried day and night before thee. O let my prayer enter into thy presence, incline thine ear unto my calling.

2 For my soul is full of trouble: and my life draweth nigh unto hell.

3 I am counted as one of them that go down into the pit: and I have been even as a man that hath no strength.

4 Free among the dead, like unto them that be wounded and lie in the grave: which be out of remembrance, and are cut away from thy hand.

5 Thou hast laid me in the lowest pit: in a place of darkness, and in the deep.

6 Thine indignation lieth hard upon me: & thou hast vexed me with all thy storms.

7 Thou hast put away mine acquaintance far from me: and made me to be abhorred of them.

8 I am so fast in prison: that I cannot get forth.

9 My fight faileth for very trouble; Lord, I have called daily upon thee, I have stretched out mine hands unto thee.

10 Doeſt thou shew wonders among the dead: or shall the dead rise up again, and praise thee?

11 Shall thy loving kindnesse be shewed in the grave: or thy faithfulness in destruction?

12 Shall thy wondrous works be known in the dark: and thy righteousness in the land where all things are forgotten?

13 Unto thee have I cried, O Lord: and early shall my prayer come before thee.

14 Lord, why abhorrest thou my soul: and hidest thou thy face from me?

15 I am in misery, and like unto him that is at the point to die: (even from my youth up) thy terrors have I suffered with a troubled minde.

16 Thy wrathfull displeasure goeth over me: and the fear of thee hath undone me.

17 They came round about me daily like water: and compassed me together on every side.

18 My lovers and friends hast thou put away from me: and hid mine acquaintance out of my sight.

*Misericordias Domini.* } *Evening*

*Psal. 89.*

} *Prayer.*

**M**Y song shall be alway of the loving kindnesse of the Lord: with my mouth will I ever be shewing thy truth, from one generation to another.

2 For I have said, Mercy shall be set up for ever: thy truth shalt thou establish in the heavens.

3 I have made a covenant with my chosen: I have sworn unto David my servant.

4 Thy seed will I establish for ever: and set up thy throne from one generation to another.

5 O Lord, the very heavens shall praise thy wondrous works: and thy truth in the congregation of the Saints.

6 For who is he among the clouds, that shall be compared unto the Lord?

7 And what is he among the gods: that shall be like unto the Lord?

8 God is very greatly to be feared in the counsell of the Saints: and to be had in reverence of all them that are about him.

9 O Lord God of hosts, who is like unto thee: thy truth (most mighty Lord) is on every side.

10 Thou rulest the raging of the Sea: thou stillest the waves thereof when they arise.

11 Thou hast subdued Egypt, and destroyed it: thou hast scattered thine enemies abroad with thy mighty arm.

12 The heavens are thine, the earth also is thine: thou hast laid the foundation of the round world, and all that therein is.

13 Thou hast made the North and the South: Tabor and Hermon shall rejoice in thy Name.

14 Thou hast a mighty arm: strong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand.

15 Righteousnesse and equity is the habitation of thy seat: mercy and truth shall go before thy face.

16 Blessed is the people (O Lord) who can joyce in thee: they shall walk in the light of thy countenance.

17 Their delight shall be daily in thy Name: and in thy righteousness shall they make their boast.

18 For thou art the glory of their strength: and in thy loving kindnesse thou shalt lift up our horns.

19 For the Lord is our defence: the heavenly One of Israel is our King.

20 Thou spakest sometime in visions unto thy Saints, and saidest: I have laid help upon one that is mighty, I have exalted one chosen out of the people.

21 I have found David my servant: with my holy oil have I anointed him.

22 My hand shall hold him fast: and my arm shall strengthen him.

23 The enemy shall not be able to do him violence: the son of wickednesse shall not hurt him.

24 I shall smite down his foes before his face: and plague them that hate him.

25 My truth also and my mercy shall be with him: and in my Name shall his horn be exalted.

26 I will set his dominion also in the Sea: and his right hand in the floods.

27 He shall call me, Thou art my Father: my God, and my strong salvation.  
 28 And I will make him my first born: higher then the Kings of the earth.  
 29 My mercy will I keep for him for evermore: and my Covenant shall stand fast with him.  
 30 His seed also will I make to endure for ever: and his throne as the daies of heaven.  
 31 But if his children forsake my Law: and walk not in my Judgements.  
 32 If they break my Statutes, and keep not my Commandements: I will visite their offences with the rod, and their sinnes with scourges.  
 33 Nevertheless, my loving kindnesse will I not utterly take from him: nor suffer my truth to fail.  
 34 My Covenant will I not break, nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips: I have sworn once by my holinesse that I will not fail David.  
 35 His seed shall endure for ever: and his seat is like as the Sun before me.  
 36 He shall stand fast for evermore as the Moon: and as the faithfull witness in heaven.  
 37 But thou hast abhorred and forsaken thine Anointed: and art displeased at him.  
 38 Thou hast broken the Covenant of thy servant: and cast his crown to the ground.  
 39 Thou hast overthrown all his hedges: and broken down his strong holds.  
 40 All they that go by, spoil him: and he is become a rebuke to his neighbours.  
 41 Thou hast set up the right hand of his enemies: and made all his adversaries to rejoyce.  
 42 Thou hast taken away the edge of his sword: and givest him not victory in the battell.  
 43 Thou hast put out his glory: and cast his throne down to the ground.  
 44 The dayes of his youth hast thou shortened: and covered him with dishonour.  
 45 Lord, how long wilt thou hide thy self for ever: and shall thy wrath burn like fire?  
 46 O remember how short my time is: therefore hast thou made all men for nought?  
 47 What man is he that liveth, and shall not see death: and shall he deliver his soul from the hand of hell?  
 48 Lord, where are thy old loving kindnesse: which thou swarest unto David in thy truth?  
 49 Remember (Lord) the rebuke that thy servants have: and how I do bear in my bosome the rebukes of many people.  
 50 Wherewith thine enemies have blasphemed thee, and slandered the footsteps of thine Anointed: Praised be the Lord for evermore. Amen. Amen.  
*Domine, refugium.* } *Morning*  
*Psal. 90.* } *prayer.*  
 Ord, thou hast been our refuge: from one generation to another.  
 Before the mountains were brought

forth, or ever the earth and the world were made: thou art God from everlasting, and world without end.

3 Thou turnest man to destruction: again thou saiest, Come again ye children of men.

4 For a thousand yeers in thy sight are but as yesterday: seeing that is past as a watch in the night.

5 As soon as thou scatterest them, they are even as a sleep: and fade away suddenly like the grasie.

6 In the morning it is green, and groweth up: but in the evening it is cut down, dried up, and withered.

7 For we consume away in thy displeasure: and are afraid at thy wrathfull indignation.

8 Thou hast set our misdeeds before thee: and our secret sinnes in the sight of thy countenance.

9 For when thou art angry, all our daies are gone: we bring our yeers to an end, as it were a tale that is told.

10 The daies of our age are threescore yeers and ten, and though men be so strong that they come to fourscore yeers: yet is their strength then but labour and sorrow, so soon passeth it away, and we are gone.

11 But who regardeth the power of thy wrath: for even thereafter as a man feareth, so is thy displeasure.

12 O teach us to number our daies: that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom.

13 Turn thee again (O Lord) at the last: and be gracious unto thy servants.

14 O satisfie us with thy mercy, and that soon: so shall we rejoyce and be glad all the dayes of our life.

15 Comfort us again, now after the time that thou hast plagued us: and for the yeers wherein we have suffered adversity.

16 Shew thy servants thy work: and their children thy glory.

17 And the glorious Majesty of the Lord our God be upon us: prosper thou the work of our hands upon us, O prosper thou our handy work.

*Our habitas. Psal. 91.*

**W**ho dwelleth under the defence of the most High: shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

1 I will say unto the Lord, Thou art my hope, and my strong hold: my God, in him will I trust.

2 For he shall deliver thee from the snare of the hunter: and from the noisome pestilence.

3 He shall defend thee under his wings, and thou shalt be safe under his feathers: his faithfulness and truth shall be thy shield and buckler.

4 Thou shalt not be afraid for any terror by night: nor for the arrow that flyeth by day.

5 For the pestilence that walketh in dark.

darknesse: nor for the sicknesse that de-  
stroyeth in the noon day.

7 A thousand shall fall beside thee, and  
ten thousand at thy right hand: but it  
shall not come nigh thee.

8 Yea, with thine eyes shalt thou be-  
hold: and see the reward of the ungodly.

9 For thou Lord art my hope: thou  
hast set thine house of defence very high.

10 There shall no evill happen unto  
thee: neither shall any plague come nigh  
thy dwelling.

11 For he shall give his Angels charge  
over thee: to keep thee in all thy waies.

12 They shall bear thee in their hands:  
that thou hurt not thy foot against a stone.

13 Thou shalt go upon the Lion and  
Adder: the young Lion and the Dragon  
shalt thou tread under thy feet.

14 Because he hath set his love upon me,  
therefore shall I deliver him: I shall set  
him up, because he hath known my Name

15 He shall call upon me, and I will hear  
him: yea, I am with him in trouble, I will  
deliver him, and bring him to honour.

16 With long life will I satisfie him:  
and shew him my salvation.

*Benedicti confiteri. Psal. 98.*

**I**t is a good thing to give thanks unto  
the Lord: and to sing praises unto thy  
Name, O most Higheft.

2 To tell of thy loving kindnesse early  
in the morning: and of thy trath in the  
night season.

3 Upon an instrument of ten strings, and  
upon the Lute; upon a loud instrument, and  
upon the Harp.

4 For thou Lord hast made me glad  
through thy works: and I will rejoyce  
in giving praise for the operations of thy  
hands.

5 O Lord, how glorious are thy works:  
and thy thoughts are very deep.

6 An unwise man doth not well consider  
this: and a fool doth not understand it.

7 When the ungodly are green as the  
grasse, and when all the workers of wic-  
kednesse do flourish: then shall they be  
destroyed for ever, but thou Lord art the  
most Higheft for evermore.

8 For so thine enemies (O Lord) to  
thine enemies shall perish: and all the work-  
ers of wickednesse shall be destroyed.

9 But mine horn shall be exalted like  
the horn of an Unicorn: for I am anointed  
with fresh oyl.

10 Mine eye also shall see his lust of mine  
enemies: and mine ear shall hear his desire  
of the wicked that arise up against me.

11 The righteous shall flourish like a  
palm-tree: and shall spread abroad like a  
Cedar in Libanus.

12 Such as be planted in the house of  
the Lord: shall flourish in the Courts (of  
the house) of our God.

13 They also shall bring forth more fruit  
in their age, and shall be fat and well liking.

14 That they may shew how true  
Lord my strength is: and that there is  
unrighteousnesse in him.

*Dominus regnavit. 2 SEVENING.  
Psal. 93. 5 Prayer.*

**T**he Lord is King, and hath put  
glorious apparell: the Lord hath  
on his apparell, and girded himself with  
strength.

2 He hath made the round world  
sure: that it cannot be moved.

3 Ever since the world began hath  
seat bin prepared: thou art from everlasting.

4 The floods are risen (O Lord): the  
floods have lift up their voice: the floods  
lift up their waves.

5 The waves of the sea are mighty, and  
rage horribly: but yet the Lord that dwelleth  
on high is mightier.

6 Thy testimonies O Lord, are very  
holinesse becometh thine house for ever.

*Deum ulsionum. Psal. 94.*

**O** Lord God, to whom vengeance  
longeth: thou God, to whom ven-  
geance longeth, shew thy self.

2 Arise thou Judge of the world: and  
reward the proud after their deserving.

3 Lord, how long shall the ungodly  
how long shall the ungodly triumph?

4 How long shall all wicked ones  
speak so disdainfully: and make  
proud boasting?

5 They smite down thy people, O Lord,  
and trouble thine heritage.

6 They murder the widow and  
stranger: and put the fatherlesse to death.

7 And yet they say, Tush, the Lord  
shall not see: neither shall the God  
Jacob regard it.

8 Take heed, ye unwise among the  
people: O ye fools, when will ye understand?

9 He that planted the ear, shall hear:  
or he that made the eye, shall  
not see?

10 Or he that nurtureth the heathen  
is he that teacheth man knowledge, shall  
not he punish?

11 The Lord knoweth the thoughts  
of man: that they are but vain.

12 Blessed is the man whom thou  
fatest (O Lord:) and teachest him  
thy Law.

13 That thou maiest give him patience  
in time of adversity: untill the pit be  
digged up for the ungodly.

14 For the Lord will not fail his people:  
neither will he forsake his inheritance.

15 Untill righteousness turn again  
to judgement: all such as be true in heart  
shall follow it.

16 Who will rise up with me against  
the wicked: or who will take my part  
against the evill doers?

17 If the Lord had not helped me,  
I had not failed, but my soul had been  
to silence.

18 But when I said, My foot hath

thy mercy (O Lord) held me up.  
9 In the multitude of the sorrows that  
had in my heart: thy comforts have re-  
freshed my soul.

10 Wilt thou have any thing to do with  
the fool of wickedness: which imagineth  
himself as a law.

11 They gather them together against  
the soul of the righteous: and condemn  
the innocent blood.

12 But the Lord is my refuge: and my  
God is the strength of my confidence.

13 He shall recompense them their wicked-  
ness, and destroy them in their own ma-  
ner: yea, the Lord our God shall destroy  
them.

*Venite, exultemus. } Morning  
Psal. 95. } prayer.*

**O** Come, let us sing unto the Lord: let  
us heartily rejoyce in the strength of  
our salvation.

2 Let us come before his presence with  
thanksgiving: and shew our selves glad in  
him with Psalmes.

3 For the Lord is a great God: and a  
King above all gods.

4 In his hands are all the corners of the  
earth: and the strength of the hills is his also.

5 The Sea is his, and he made it: and  
his hands prepared the dry land.

6 O come, let us worship and fall down  
and kneel before the Lord our maker.

7 For he is the Lord our God: and we  
are the people of his pasture, and the sheep  
of his hands.

8 To day if ye will hear his voyce, harden  
not your hearts: as in the provocation,  
and as in the day of temptation in the wil-  
derness.

9 When your fathers tempted me: pro-  
voked me, and saw my works.

10 Forty years long was I grieved with  
this generation, and said: It is a people  
that do erre in their hearts, for they have  
not known my wayes.

11 Unto whom I sware in my wrath:  
that they should not enter into my rest.

*Cantate Domino. Psal. 96.*

**O** Sing unto the Lord a new song: sing  
unto the Lord all the whole earth.

2 Sing unto the Lord, & praise his Name:  
telling of his salvation from day to day.

3 Declare his honour unto the heathen:  
and his wonders unto all people.

4 For the Lord is great, and cannot  
worthily be praised: he is more to be feared  
than all gods.

5 As for all the gods of the heathen,  
they be but idols: but it is the Lord that  
made the heavens.

6 Glory and worship are before him:  
power and honour are in his Sanctuary.

7 Ascribe unto the Lord (O ye kindreds  
of the people) ascribe unto the Lord  
worship and power.

8 Ascribe unto the Lord the honour due  
unto his Name: bring presents, and come  
into his Courts.

9 O worship the Lord in the beauty of hol-  
iness: let the whole earth stand in awe of him.

10 Tell it out among the heathen, that  
the Lord is King: and that it is he which  
hath made the round world so fast, that it  
cannot be moved, and how that he shall  
judge the people righteously.

11 Let the heavens rejoyce, and let the  
earth be glad: let the Sea make a noise,  
and all that therein is.

12 Let the field be joyfull, and all that is  
in it: then shall all the trees of the wood  
rejoyce before the Lord.

13 For he cometh, for he cometh to judge  
the earth: and with righteousness to judge  
the world, and the people with his truth.

*Dominus regnavit. Psal. 97.*

**T**he Lord is King, the earth may be  
glad thereof: yea, the multitude of  
the Isles may be glad thereof.

2 Clouds and darkness are round about  
him: righteousness and judgement are the  
habitation of his seat.

3 There shall go a fire before him: and  
burn up his enemies on every side.

4 His lightnings gave shine unto the  
world: the earth saw it, and was afraid.

5 The hills melted like wax at the pre-  
sence of the Lord: at the presence of the  
Lord of the whole earth.

6 The heavens have declared his righte-  
ousness: & all the people have seen his glory.

7 Confounded be all they that worship  
carved images, and that delight in vain  
gods: worship him all ye gods.

8 Sion heard of it, and rejoyced: and  
the daughters of Judah were glad, because  
of thy judgements, O Lord.

9 For thou Lord art higher then all  
that are in the earth: thou art exalted far  
above all gods.

10 O ye that love the Lord, see that ye  
hate the thing which is evil: the Lord pre-  
serveth the souls of his Saints, he shall de-  
liver them from the hand of the ungodly.

11 There is sprung up a light for the  
righteous: and joyfull gladness for such  
as be true hearted.

12 Rejoyce in the Lord ye righteous:  
and give thanks for a remembrance of his  
holiness.

*Cantate Domino. } Evening  
Psal. 98. } prayer.*

**O** Sing unto the Lord a new song: for  
he hath done marvellous things.

2 With his own right hand, and with  
his holy arm: hath he gotten himself this  
victory.

3 The Lord declared his salvation: his  
righteousness hath he openly shewed in  
the sight of the heathen.

4 He hath remembered his mercy and  
truth toward the house of Israel: and all  
the ends of the world have seen the sal-  
vation of our God.

5 Shew your selves joyfull unto y Lord:  
all ye lands: sing, rejoyce, and give thanks.

*Psalm*

6 Praise the Lord upon the harp sing to the harp with a Psalme of thanksgiving.

7 Withtrumpets also and shawmes : O shew your selves joyfull before the Lord the King.

8 Let the Sea make a noise, and all that therein is : the round world, and they that dwell therein.

9 Let the floods clap their hands, and let the hills be joyfull together before the Lord : for he is come to judge the earth.

10 With righteousness shall he judge the world : and the people with equity.

*Dominus regnavit. Psal. 99.*

**T**he Lord is King, be the people never so impatient : he sitteth between the Cherubims, be the earth never so unquiet.

2 The Lord is great in Sion : and high above all people.

3 They shall give thanks unto thy Name : which is great, wonderfull, and holy.

4 The Kings power loveth judgement, thou hast prepared equity : thou hast executed judgement and righteousness in Jacob.

5 O magnifie the Lord our God : and fall down before his footstool, for he is holy.

6 Moses and Aaron among his Priests, and Samuel among such as call upon his Name : these called upon the Lord, and he heard them.

7 He spake unto them out of the cloudy pillar : for they kept his Testimonies, and the Law that he gave them.

8 Thou heardest them ( O Lord our God : ) thou forgavest them, O God, and punishedst their own inventions.

9 O magnifie the Lord our God, and worship him upon his holy hill : for the Lord our God is holy.

*Jubilate Deo. Psal. 100.*

**O** Be joyfull in the Lord, all ye lands : serve the Lord with gladnesse, and come before his presence with a song.

2 Be ye sure that the Lord he is God, it is he that hath made us, and not we our selves : we are his people, and the sheep of his pasture.

3 O go your way into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise : be thankfull unto him, and speak good of his Name.

4 For the Lord is gracious, his mercy is everlasting : and his truth endureth from generation to generation.

*Misericordiam & judicium. Psal. 101.*

**M**y song shall be of mercy and judgement : unto thee, O Lord, will I sing.

2 O let me have understanding : in the way of godlinesse.

3 When wilt thou come unto me : I will walk in my house with a perfect heart.

4 I will take no wicked thing in hand, I hate the finnes of unfaithfulnessse : there shall no such cleave unto me.

5 A froward heart shall depart from me : I will not know a wicked person.

6 Whoso privily slandereth his neighbour : him will I destroy.

7 Whoso hath also a proud look, high stomack : I will not suffer him.

8 Mine eyes look upon such as faithfull in the land : that they may dwell with me.

9 Whoso leadeth a godly life : he shall be my servant.

10 There shall no deceitfull person dwell in my house : he that telleth lies shall tarry in my sight.

11 I shall soon destroy all the ungodly that are in the land : that I may root out all wicked doers from the city of the Lord.

*Dominus exaudi. } Morning  
Psal. 102. } prayer.*

**H**ear my prayer, O Lord : and let me cry come unto thee.

2 Hide not thy face from me in the time of my trouble : encline thine ears unto me when I call, O hear me, and that right soon.

3 For my dayes are consumed away like smoak : and my bones are burnt up as were a firebrand.

4 My heart is smitten down and withered like grasse : so that I forget to eat my bread.

5 For the voyce of my groaning : my bones will scarce cleave to my flesh.

6 I am become like a Pelican in the desert : and like an Owl that is in y<sup>e</sup> desert.

7 I have watched, and am even as it were a sparrow : that sitteth alone upon a house top.

8 Mine enemies revile me all the day long : and they that are mad upon me, have sworn together against me.

9 For I have eaten ashes as it were bread, and mingled my drink with weeping.

10 And that because of thine indignation and wrath : for thou hast taken me, and cast me down.

11 My dayes are gone like a shadow, and I am withered like grasse.

12 But thou ( O Lord ) shall endure ever : and thy remembrance throughout all generations.

13 Thou shalt arise and have mercy upon Sion : for it is time that thou have mercy upon her, yea, the time is come.

14 And why ? thy servants think upon her stones : and it pitieth them to see her in the dust.

15 The heathen shall fear thy Name, O Lord : and all the Kings of the earth thy Majestic.

16 When the Lord shall build up Sion, and when his glory shall appear.

17 When he turneth him unto the people of the poor destitute : and despiseth their desire.

18 This shall be written for those that come after : and the people which shall be born, shall praise the Lord.

19 For he hath looked down from his Sanctuary : out of the heaven did he behold the earth,

20 That he might hear the mourning of such as be in captivity : and deliver



the children appointed unto death.  
 21 That they may declare the Name of the Lord in Sion : and his worship at Ierusalem.  
 22 When the people are gathered together : and the kingdomes also to serve the Lord.  
 23 He brought down my strength in my journey : and shortened my dayes.  
 24 But I said, O my God, take me not away in the midst of mine age : as for thy years, they endure thorowout all generations.  
 25 Thou Lord in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth : and the heavens are the work of thy hands.  
 26 They shall perish, but thou shalt endure : they all shall wax old as doth a garment.  
 27 And as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed : but thou art the same, and thy years shall not fail.  
 28 The children of thy servants shall continue : and their seed shall stand fast in thy sight.

*Benedic, anima mea. Psal. 103.*  
 Praise the Lord, O my soul : and all that is within me, praise his holy Name.

1 Praise the Lord, O my soul : and forget not all his benefits.  
 2 Which forgiveth all thy sinne : and healeth all thine infirmities.  
 3 Which saveth thy life from destruction : and crowneth thee with mercy and loving kindness.  
 4 Which satisfieth thy mouth with good things : making thee young and lusty as an eagle.  
 5 The Lord executeth righteousnesse and judgement : for all them that are oppressed with wrong.  
 6 He shewed his wayes unto Moses : his works unto the children of Israel.  
 7 The Lord is full of compasion and mercy : long suffering, and of great goodness.  
 8 He will not alway be chiding : neither keepeth he his anger for ever.  
 9 He hath not dealt with us after our sinnes : nor rewarded us according to our wickednesse.  
 10 For look how high the heaven is in comparison of the earth : so great is his mercy also toward them that fear him.  
 11 Look how wide also the east is from the west : so farre hath he set our sinnes from us.  
 12 Yea, like as a father pitieth his own children : even so is the Lord mercifull unto them that fear him.  
 13 For he knoweth whereof we be made : he remembereth that we are but dust.  
 14 The dayes of man are but as grasse : for he flourisheth as a flower of the field.  
 15 For as soon as the winde goeth over it, it is gone : and the place thereof shall know it no more.  
 16 But the mercifull goodnesse of the Lord endureth for ever and ever upon them that fear him : and his righteousnesse upon childrens children.  
 17 Even upon such as keep his Covenant : and thinke upon his commandments to do them.

19 The Lord hath prepared his seat in heaven : and his kingdome ruleth over all.  
 20 O praise the Lord, ye Angels of his, ye that excell in strength : ye that fulfill his commandment, and hearken unto the voice of his words.  
 21 O praise the Lord, all ye his hosts : ye servants of his that do his pleasure.  
 22 O speak good of the Lord, all ye works of his, in all places of his dominion : praise thou the Lord, O my soul.

*Benedic, anima mea. Psal. 104. Evening prayer.*

Praise the Lord, O my soul : O Lord my God, thou art become exceeding glorious, thou art clothed with majesty & honour.  
 2 Thou deckest thy self with light : as it were with a garment : and spreadest out the heavens like a curtain.  
 3 Which layeth the beams of his chamber in the waters : and maketh the clouds his charret, & walketh upon the wings of the windes.  
 4 He maketh his Angels spirits : and his ministers a flaming fire.  
 5 He laid the foundations of the earth : that it never should move at any time.  
 6 Thou coverest it with the deep, like as with a garment : the waters stand in the hills.  
 7 At thy rebuke they flee : at the voice of thy thunder they are afraid.  
 8 They go up as high as the hills, and down to the valleys beneath : even unto the place which thou hast appointed for them.  
 9 Thou hast set them their bounds, which they shall not passe : neither turn again to cover the earth.  
 10 He sendeth his springs into the rivers : which run among the hills.  
 11 All beasts of the field drink thereof : and the wilde asses quench their thirst.  
 12 Besides them shall the fowls of the air have their habitation : and sing among the branches.  
 13 He watereth the hills from above : the earth is filled with the fruit of thy works.  
 14 He bringeth forth grasse for the cattell : and green herb for the service of men.  
 15 That he may bring food out of the earth, & wine that maketh glad the heart of man : and oyl to make him a cheerefull countenance, and bread to strengthen mans heart.  
 16 The trees of the Lord also are full of sap : even the cedars of Libanus which he hath planted.  
 17 Wherein the birds make their nests : and the fir-trees are a dwelling for the stork.  
 18 The high hills are a refuge for the wilde goats : and so are the stony rocks for the conies.  
 19 He appointed the moon for certain seasons : and the sunne knoweth his going down.  
 20 Thou makest darkness that it may be night : wherein all the beasts of the forrest do move.  
 21 The lions roaring after their prey : do seek their meat at God.

22 The sunn ariseth, & they get them away together : and lay them down in their dens.

23 Man goeth forth to his work, and to his labour : untill the evening.

24 O Lord, how manifold are thy works : in wisdome hast thou made them all, the earth is full of thy riches.

25 So is the great and wide sea also : wherein are things creeping innumerable, both small and great beasts.

26 There go the ships, and there is that Leviathan : whom thou hast made to take his pasture therein.

27 These wait all upon thee : that thou mayest give them meat in due season.

28 When thou givest it them, they gather it : and when thou openest thy hand, they are filled with good.

29 When thou hidest thy face, they are troubled : when thou takest away their breath, they die, and are turned again to their dust.

30 When thou lettest thy breath go forth, they shall be made : and thou shalt renew the face of the earth.

31 The glorious majesty of the Lord shall endure for ever : the Lord shall rejoyce in his works.

32 The earth shall tremble at the look of him : if he do but touch the hills, they shall smoke.

33 I will sing unto the Lord as long as I live : I will praise my God, while I have my being.

34 And so shall my words please him : my joy shall be in the Lord.

35 As for sinners, they shall be consumed out of the earth, and the ungodly shall come to an end : praise thou the Lord, O my soul, praise the Lord.

*Confitebor tibi Domine : ? Morning Psal. 105. ? prayer.*

**O** Give thanks unto the Lord, and call upon his Name : tell the people what things he hath done.

2 O let your songs be of him, and praise him : and let your talking be of all his wondrous works.

3 Rejoyce in his holy Name : let the heart of them rejoyce that seek the Lord.

4 Seek the Lord and his strength : seek his face evermore.

5 Remember the marvellous works that he hath done : his wonders, and the judgments of his mouth.

6 O ye seed of Abraham his servant : ye children of Jacob his chosen.

7 He is the Lord our God : his judgments are in all the world.

8 He hath been alway middfull of his Covenant and promise : that he made to a thousand generations.

9 Even the Covenant that he made with Abraham : and the oath that he swate unto Isaac.

10 And appointed the same unto Jacob for a law : and to Israel for an everlasting testament.

11 Saying, Unto thee will I give the land of Canaan : the lot of your inheritance.

12 When there were yet but a few of them : and they strangers in the land.

13 What time as they went from nation to another : from one kingdom to another people.

14 He suffered no man to do them wrong : but reprov'd even kings for the sakes.

15 Touch not mine Anointed : and my Prophets no harm.

16 Moreover he called for a dearth upon the land : and destroyed all the province of bread.

17 But he had sent a man before them even Joseph, which was sold to be a bond servant.

18 Whose feet they hurt in the stocks the iron entred into his soul.

19 Until the time came that his cause was known : the word of the Lord tried him.

20 The king sent and delivered him : the prince of the people let him go free.

21 He made him lord also of his house and ruler of all his substance.

22 That he might inform his princes of his will : and teach his senators wisdom.

23 Israel also came into Egypt : and Jacob was a stranger in the land of Ham.

24 And he increased his people exceedingly : and made them stronger then their enemies.

25 Whose heart turned so, that he hated his people : and dealt untruly with his servants.

26 Then sent he Moses his servant : Aaron whom he had chosen.

27 And these shewed his tokens unto them : and wonders in the land of Ham.

28 He sent darkness, and it was dark : and they were not obedient unto his word.

29 He turned their waters into blood and slew their fish.

30 Their land brought forth frogs : yea even in their kings chambers.

31 He spake the word, and there came a manner of flies : and lice in all their quarters.

32 He gave them hail-stones for rain and flames of fire in their land.

33 He smote their vines also and their trees : and destroyed the trees that were in their coasts.

34 He spake the word, and the grasshoppers came, and caterpillers innumerable : and did eat up all the grasse in their land : and devoured the fruit of their ground.

35 He smote all the first-born in the land : even the chief of all their strength.

36 He brought them forth also with silver and gold : there was not one feeble person among their tribes.

37 Egypt was glad at their departing for they were afraid of them.

38 He spread out a cloud to be a covering : and fire to give light in the night season.

39 At their desire he brought quails: and he filled them with the bread of heaven.

40 He opened the rock of stone, and the waters flowed out: so that rivers ran in dry places.

41 For why? he remembered his holy promise: and Abraham his servant.

42 And he brought forth his people with joy: and his chosen with gladness.

43 And gave them the lands of the heathen: and they took the labours of the people in possession.

44 That they might keep his Statutes: and observe his Laws.

*Confitemini Dom. } { Evening*

*Psal. 106. } { prayer.*

O Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious: and his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Who can expresse the noble acts of the Lord: or shew forth all his praise?

3 Blessed are they that alway keep judgement: and do righteousness.

4 Remember me, O Lord, according to the favour that thou bearest unto thy people: O visit me with thy salvation.

5 That I may see the felicity of thy chosen: and rejoyce in the gladness of thy people, and give thanks with thine inheritance.

6 We have sinned with our fathers: we have done amiss, and dealt wickedly.

7 Our fathers regarded not thy wonders in Egypt, neither kept they thy great goodness in remembrance: but were disobedient at the sea, even at the Red sea.

8 Nevertheless, he helped them for his Names sake: that he might make his power to be known.

9 He rebuked the Red sea also, and it was dried up: so he led them thorow the deep, as thorow a wilderness.

10 And he saved them from the adversaries hand: and delivered them from the hand of the enemy.

11 As for those that troubled them, the waters overwhelmed them: there was not one of them left.

12 Then beleaved they his words: and sang praise unto him.

13 But within a while they forgot his works: and would not abide his counsell.

14 But lust came upon them in the wilderness: and they tempted God in the desert.

15 And he gave them their desire: and sent leanness withall into their soul.

16 They angered Moses also in the tents: and Aaron the Saint of the Lord.

17 So the earth opened, and swallowed up Dathan: and covered the congregation of Abiram.

18 And the fire was kindled in their company: the flame burnt up the ungodly.

19 They made a calf in Horeb: and worshipped the molten image.

20 Thus they turned their glory: into the similitude of a calf that eateth hay.

21 And they forgot God their Saviour:

which had done so great things in Egypt.

22 Wonderful works in the land of Ham: and fearful things by the Red sea.

23 So he said, he would have destroyed them, had not Moses his chosen stood before him in the gap: to turn away his wrathfull indignation, lest he should destroy them.

24 Yea, they thought scorn of that pleasant land: and gave no credence unto his word.

25 But murmured in their tents: and hearkened not unto the voice of the Lord.

26 Then lift he up his hand against them: to overthrow them in the wilderness.

27 To cast out their seed among the nations: and to scatter them in the lands.

28 They joynd themselves unto Baal-Peor: and ate the offerings of the dead.

29 Thus they provoked him to anger with their own inventions: and the plague was great among them.

30 Then stood up Phinees and prayed: and so the plague ceased.

31 And that was counted unto him for righteousness: among all posterities for evermore.

32 They angered him also at the waters of strife: so that he punished Moses for their sakes.

33 Because they provoked his spirit: so that he spake unadvisedly with his lips.

34 Neither destroyed they the heathen: as the Lord commanded them.

35 But were mingled among the heathen, and learned their works.

36 Inasmuch that they worshipped their idols, which turned to their own decay: yea, they offered their sonnes and daughters unto devils.

37 And shed innocent blood, even the blood of their sonnes, & of their daughters: whom they offered unto the idols of Canaan, and the land was defiled with blood.

38 Thus were they stained with their own works: and went a whoring with their own inventions.

39 Therefore was the wrath of the Lord kindled against his people: inasmuch that he abhorred his own inheritance.

40 And he gave them over into the hands of the heathen: and they that hated them were lords over them.

41 Their enemies oppressed them: and had them in subjection.

42 Many a time did he deliver them: but they rebelled against him with their own inventions, and were brought down in their wickedness.

43 Nevertheless, when he saw their adversity: he heard their complaint.

44 He thought upon his Covenant, and pitied them according to the multitude of his mercies: yea, he made all those that led them away captive, to pity them.

45 Deliver us (O Lord our God) and gather us from among the heathen: that

may give thanks unto thy holy Name,  
and make our boast of thy praise.

46 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel  
from everlasting, and world without end :  
and let all the people say, Amen.

*Confitemini Dom. } Morning  
Psal. 107. } prayer.*

**O** Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is  
gracious : and his mercy endureth  
for ever.

2 Let them give thanks whom the Lord  
hath redeemed : and delivered from the  
hand of the enemy.

3 And gathered them out of the lands,  
from the east, and from the west : from the  
north, and from the south.

4 They went astray in the wilderness out  
of the way : and found no city to dwell in.

5 Hungry and thirsty : their soul fainted  
in them.

6 So they cried unto the Lord in their  
trouble : and he delivered them from their  
distresse.

7 He led them forth by the right way :  
that they might go to the city where they  
dwelt.

8 O that men would therefore praise the  
Lord for his goodnesse : and declare the won-  
ders that he doth for the children of men.

9 For he satisfieth the empty soul : and  
filleth the hungry soul with goodnesse.

10 Such as sit in darknesse, and in the  
shadow of death : being fast bound in mi-  
sery and iron.

11 Because they rebelled against the  
words of the Lord : and lightly regarded  
the counsell of the most High.

12 He also brought down their heart  
through heavinesse : they fell down, and  
there was none to help them up.

13 So when they cried unto the Lord  
in their trouble : he delivered them out of  
their distresse.

14 For he brought them out of dark-  
nesse, and out of the shadow of death : and  
brake their bonds in sunder.

15 O that men would therefore praise the  
Lord for his goodnesse : and declare the won-  
ders that he doth for the children of men.

16 For he hath broken the gates of brasie  
and smitten the barres of iron in sunder.

17 Foolish men are plagued for their  
offence : and because of their wickednesse.

18 Their soul abhorred all manner of  
meat : and they were even hard at deaths  
door.

19 So when they cried unto the Lord in  
their trouble : he delivered them out of  
their distresse.

20 He sent his word and healed them : and  
they were saved from their destruction.

21 O that men would therefore praise the  
Lord for his goodnesse : and declare the won-  
ders that he doth for the children of men.

22 That they would offer unto him the  
sacrifice of thanksgiving : and tell out his  
works with gladnesse.

23 They that go down to the sea in ships  
and occupy their businesse in great water.

24 These men see the works of the Lord  
and his wonders in the deep.

25 For at his word the stormy wind  
arise : which lifteth up the waves thereof.

26 They are carried up to the heaven  
and down again to the deep : their soul  
melteth away because of the trouble.

27 They reel to and fro, and stagger like  
a drunken man : and are at their wits end.

28 So when they cry unto the Lord  
in their trouble : he delivereth them out of  
their distresse.

29 For he maketh the storm to cease : so  
that the waves thereof are still.

30 Then are they glad, because they be  
at rest : and so he bringeth them unto the  
haven where they would be.

31 O that men would therefore praise the  
Lord for his goodnesse : and declare the won-  
ders that he doth for the children of men.

32 That they would exalt him also  
in the congregation of the people : and praise  
him in the seat of the elders.

33 Which turneth the floods into a wil-  
dernes : and drieth up the water springs.

34 A fruitfull land maketh he barren  
because of the wickednesse of them that dwell therein.

35 Again he maketh the wilderness  
standing water : and water springs of a  
ground.

36 And there he setteth the hungry : that  
they may build them a city to dwell in.

37 That they may sowe their land, and  
plant vineyards : to yeeld them fruit  
in increase.

38 He blesseth them, so that they multi-  
ply exceedingly : and suffereth not their  
cattell to decrease.

39 And again, when they are minished  
and brought low : through oppression  
through any plague or trouble.

40 Though he suffer them to be evil  
intreated through tyrants : and let them  
wander out of the way in the wilderness.

41 Yet helpeth he the poor out of mi-  
sery : and maketh him households like  
a flock of sheep.

42 The righteous will consider this, and  
rejoyce : and the mouth of all wickedness  
shall be stopped.

43 Whoso is wise, will ponder these  
things : and they shall understand the  
wonderfull kindnesse of the Lord.

*Paratum cor meum. } Evening  
Psal. 108. } prayer.*

**O** God, my heart is ready ( my heart  
is ready : ) I will sing and give praise  
with the best member that I have.

2 Awake thou late and harp : my  
self will awake right early.

3 I will give thanks unto thee, O Lord  
among the people : I will sing praises unto  
thee among the nations.

4 For thy mercy is greater then the hea-  
ven : and thy truth reacheth unto the clouds.

thy  
aten.  
e Lon  
de m  
roof.  
heaven  
r fou  
ger li  
end.  
Lord i  
out o  
ale: f  
they h  
into th  
aise th  
e was  
men.  
stro  
l pail  
a wil  
ings.  
reus f  
ereis.  
neff  
a d  
y: th  
in.  
i, an  
i n  
m  
t the  
mish  
cision  
e evil  
t the  
neff.  
of m  
like  
is, an  
educ  
the lo  
vg  
eart  
pail  
Im  
Lon  
unt  
e his  
ton  
e

5 Set up thy self (O God) above the heavens: and thy glory above all the earth.  
6 That thy beloved may be delivered: let thy right hand save them, and hear thou me.  
7 God hath spoken in his holiness: I will rejoyce therefore and divide Sichem, and mete out the valley of Succoth.  
8 Gilead is mine, and Manasses is mine: Ephraim also is the strength of my head.  
9 Juda is my Law-giver, Moab is my washpot: over Edom will I cast out my shoe, upon the Philistines will I triumph.  
10 Who will lead me into the strong city: and who will bring me into Edom?  
11 Hast not thou forsaken us, O God: and wilt not thou, O God, go forth with our hosts?  
12 O help us against the enemy: for vain is the help of man.  
13 Through God we shall do great acts: and it is he that shall tread down our enemies.  
*Deus laudum. Psal. 109.*  
**H**old not thy tongue, O God of my praise: for the mouth of the ungodly, yea, and the mouth of the deceitfull is opened upon me.  
2 And they have spoken against me with false tongues: they compassed me about also with words of hatred, and fought against me without a cause.  
3 For the love that I had unto them, lo, they take now my contrary part: but I give my self unto prayer.  
4 Thus have they rewarded me evil for good: and hatred for my good will.  
5 Set ye an ungodly man to be ruler over him: and let Satan stand at his right hand.  
6 When sentence is given upon him, let him be condemned: and let his prayer be turned into sinne.  
7 Let his dayes be few: and let another take his office.  
8 Let his children be fatherlesse: and his wife a widow.  
9 Let his children be vagabonds, and beg their bread: let them seek it also out of desolate places.  
10 Let the extortioner consume all that he hath: and let the stranger spoil his labour.  
11 Let there be no man to pity him: nor to have compassion upon his fatherlesse children.  
12 Let his posterity be destroyed: and in the next generation let his name be clean put out.  
13 Let the wickednesse of his fathers be had in remembrance in the sight of the Lord: and let not the sinne of his mother be done away.  
14 Let them alway be before the Lord: that he may root out the memoriall of them from off the earth.  
15 And that because his minde was not to do good: but persecuted the poor helpless man, that he might slay him that was vexed at the heart.

16 His delight was in cursing, and it shall happen unto him: he loved not blessing, therefore shall it be far from him.  
17 He clothed himself with cursing, like as with a raiment: and it shall come into his bowels like water, and like oyl into his bones.  
18 Let it be unto him as the cloak that he hath upon him: and as the girdle that he is alway girded withall.  
19 Let it thus happen from the Lord unto mine enemies: and to those that speak evil against my soul.  
20 But deal thou with me (O Lord God) according unto thy Name: for sweet is thy mercy.  
21 O deliver me, for I am helpless and poor: and my heart is wounded within me.  
22 I go hence like the shadow that departeth: and am driven away as the grasshopper.  
23 My knees are weak through fasting: my flesh is dried up for want of fatnesse.  
24 I became also a rebuke unto them: they looked upon me, shaked their heads.  
25 Help me (O Lord my God:) O save me according to thy mercy.  
26 And they shall know how that this is thy hand: and that thou Lord hast done it.  
27 Though they curse, yet blesse thou: and let them be confounded that rise up against me, but let thy servant rejoyce.  
28 Let mine adversaries be clothed with shame: and let them cover themselves with their own confusion as with a cloak.  
29 As for me, I will give great thanks unto the Lord with my mouth: and praise him among the multitude.  
30 For he shall stand at the right hand of the poor: to save his soul from unrighteous Judges.  
*Dixit Dominus. } Morning  
Psal. 110. } Prayer.*  
**T**he Lord said unto my Lord: Sit thou on my right hand, untill I make thine enemies thy footstool.  
2 The Lord shall send the rod of thy power out of Sion: be thou ruler even in the midst among thine enemies.  
3 In the day of thy power shall the people offer thee free-will offerings with an holy worship: the dew of thy birth is of the womb of the morning.  
4 The Lord sware and will not repent: Thou art a Priest for ever after the order of Melchisedech.  
5 The Lord upon thy right hand: shall wound even Kings in the day of his wrath.  
6 He shall judge among the heathen, he shall fill the places with the dead bodies: and smite in sunder the heads over divers countreys.  
7 He shall drink of the brook in the way: therefore shall he lift up his head.  
*Confitebor tibi. Psal. 111.*  
**I** Will give thanks unto the Lord with my whole heart: secretly among the faithfull, and in the Congregation.



2 The works of the Lord are great: sought out of all them that have pleasure therein.

3 His work is worthy to be praised and had in honour: and his righteousness endureth for ever.

4 The mercifull and gracious Lord hath so done his marvellous works: that they ought to be had in remembrance.

5 He hath given meat unto them that fear him: he shall ever be mindfull of his Covenant.

6 He hath shewed his people the power of his works: that he may give them the heritage of the heathen.

7 The works of his hands are verity and judgement: all his commandments are true.

8 They stand fast for ever and ever: and are done in truth and equity.

9 He sent redemption unto his people: he hath commanded his covenant for ever, holy and reverend is his Name.

10 The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom: a good understanding have all they that do thereafter, the praise of it endureth forever.

*Beatus vir. Psal. 112.*

**B**lessed is the man that feareth the Lord: he hath great delight in his commandments.

2 His seed shall be mighty upon earth: the generation of faithful shall be blessed.

3 Riches and plenteousness shall be in his house: and his righteousness endureth for ever.

4 Unto the godly there ariseth up light in the darkness: he is mercifull, loving, and righteous.

5 A good man is mercifull and lendeth: and will guide his words with discretion.

6 For he shall never be moved: and the righteous shall be had in an everlasting remembrance.

7 He will not be afraid for any evil tidings: for his heart standeth fast, and believeth in the Lord.

8 His heart is stablished, and will not shrink: untill he see his desire upon his enemies.

9 He hath dispersed abroad, & given to the poor: and his righteousness remaineth for ever, his horn shall be exalted with honour.

10 The ungodly shall see it, and it shall grieve him: he shall gnash with his teeth, and consume away, the desire of the ungodly shall perish.

*Laudate, pueri. Psal. 113.*

**P**raise the Lord (ye servants:) O praise the Name of the Lord.

2 Blessed be the Name of the Lord: from this time forth for evermore.

3 The Lord's Name is praised: from the rising up of the Sun, unto the going down of the same.

4 The Lord is high above all heathen: and his glory above the heavens.

5 Who is like unto the Lord our God, that hath his dwelling so high: and yet humbleth himself to behold the things that are in heaven and earth?

6 He taketh up the simple out of dust: and lifteth the poor out of the mire.

7 That he may set him with the Princes even with the Princes of his people.

8 He maketh the barren woman to house: and to be a joyfull mother of children.

*In exitu Israel. 2 } Evening  
Psal. 114. } prayer.*

**W**hen Israel came out of Egypt: out of the house of Jacob from among the strange people.

2 Judah was his Sanctuary: and his dominion.

3 The sea saw that, and fled: Jordan was driven back.

4 The mountains skipped like rams: and the little hills like young sheep.

5 What aileth thee, O thou sea, that thou fleddest: and thou Jordan that thou wast driven back?

6 Ye mountains that ye skipped like rams: and ye little hills like young sheep.

7 Tremble thou earth at the presence of the Lord: at the presence of God of Jacob.

8 Which turned the hard rock into standing water: and the flint stone into springing well.

*Non nobis, Domine. Psal. 115.*

**N**ot unto us, O Lord, not unto us, but unto thy Name give the praise: thy loving mercy, and for thy truths sake.

2 Wherefore shall the heathen say: Where is now their God?

3 As for our God, he is in heaven: he hath done whatsoever pleased him.

4 Their idols are silver and gold: the work of mens hands.

5 They have mouthes and speak, they have eyes, and see not.

6 They have ears, and hear not: they have they, and smell not.

7 They have hands, and handle not, they have they and walk not: neither speak they, nor throw their throat.

8 They make them are like unto them, and so are all such as put their trust in them.

9 But thou house of Israel, trust thou in the Lord: he is their succour and defence.

10 Ye house of Aaron, put your trust in the Lord: he is their helper and defence.

11 Ye that fear the Lord, put your trust in the Lord: he is their helper & defence.

12 The Lord hath been mindfull of us, and he shall bless us: even he shall bless the house of Israel, he shall bless the house of Aaron.

13 He shall bless them that fear the Lord: both small and great.

14 The Lord shall increase you more and more: you and your children.

15 Ye are the blessed of the Lord: which made heaven and earth.

16 All the whole heavens are the Lords: the earth hath he given to the children of men.

17 The dead praise not thee, O Lord: neither all they that go down into the silence.

28 But we will praise the Lord from this time forth for evermore. Praise the Lord.

*Dilexiquoniam. 2 Morning*

*Psal. 116. 2 Prayer.*

I Am well pleased : that the Lord hath heard the voice of my prayer.

2 That he hath inclined his ear unto me : therefore will I call upon him as long as I live.

3 The foures of death compassed me round about : and the pains of hell gate hold upon me.

4 I shall finde trouble and heavinesse, and I shall call upon the Name of the Lord : O Lord, I beseech thee deliver my soul.

5 Gracious is the Lord, and righteous : yea, our God is mercifull.

6 The Lord preserveth the simple : I was in misery, and he helped me.

7 Turn again then unto thy rest, O my soul : for the Lord hath rewarded thee.

8 And why ? thou hast delivered my soul from death : mine eyes from tears, and my feet from falling.

9 I will walk before the Lord : in the land of the living.

10 I beleaved, and therefore will I speak, but I was sore troubled : I said in mine haste, All men are liars.

11 What reward shall I give unto the Lord : for all the benefits that he hath done unto me ?

12 I will receive the cup of salvation : and call upon the Name of the Lord.

13 I will pay my vows now in the presence of all his people : right dear in the sight of the Lord is the death of his Saints.

14 Behold (O Lord) how that I am thy servant : I am thy servant, and the soune of thine handmaid, thou hast broken my bonds in sunder.

15 I will offer to thee the sacrifice of thanksgiving : and will call upon the Name of the Lord.

16 I will pay my vows unto the Lord, in the sight of all his people : in the courts of the Lords house, even in the midst of thee, O Jerusalem. Praise the Lord.

*Laudate Dominum. Psal. 117.*

Praise the Lord, all ye beathen : praise him all ye nations.

2 For his mercifull kindness is ever more and more towards us : and the truth of the Lord endureth for ever. Praise the Lord.

*Confitemini Domina. Psal. 118.*

O Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious : because his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Let Israel now confesse that he is gracious : and that his mercy endureth for ever.

3 Let the house of Aaron now confesse : that his mercy endureth for ever.

4 Yea, let them now that fear the Lord, confesse : that his mercy endureth for ever.

5 I called upon the Lord in trouble : and the Lord heard me at large.

6 The Lord is on my side : I will not fear what man doth unto me.

7 The Lord taketh my part with them that help me : therefore shall I see my desire upon mine enemies.

8 It is better to trust in the Lord : then to put any confidence in man.

9 It is better to trust in the Lord : then to put any confidence in Princes.

10 All nations compassed me round about : but in the Name of the Lord will I destroy them.

11 They kept me in on every side, they kept me in (I say) on every side : but in the Name of the Lord will I destroy them.

12 They came about me like Bees, and are extinct even as the fire among the thorns : for in the Name of the Lord I will destroy them.

13 Thou hast thrust sore at me, that I might fall : but the Lord was my help.

14 The Lord is my strength and my song : and is become my salvation.

15 The voice of joy and health is in the dwellings of the righteous : the right hand of the Lord bringeth mighty things to passe.

16 The right hand of the Lord hath the preeminence : the right hand of the Lord bringeth mighty things to passe.

17 I will not die, but live : and declare the works of the Lord.

18 The Lord hath chastened and corrected me : but he hath not given me over to death.

19 Open me the gates of righteousness : that I may go into them, and give thanks unto the Lord.

20 This is the gate of the Lord : the righteous shall enter into it.

21 I will thank thee, for thou hast heard me : and art become my salvation.

22 The same stone which the builders refused : is become the head stone in the corner.

23 This is the Lords doing : and it is marvellous in our eyes.

24 This is the day which the Lord hath made : we will rejoyce and be glad in it.

25 Help me now, O Lord : O Lord send us now prosperity.

26 Blessed be he that cometh in the name of the Lord : we have wished you good luck, ye that be of the house of the Lord.

27 God is the Lord which hath showed us light : binde the sacrifice with cords, yea, even unto the horns of the Altar.

28 Thou art my God, & I will thank thee : thou art my God, and I will praise thee.

29 O give thanks unto the Lord for he is gracious : and his mercy endureth for ever.

*Beati immaculati. 2 Evening*

*Psal. 119. 2 Prayer.*

Blessed are those that are undefiled in the way : and walk in the Law of the Lord.

2 Blessed are they that keep his Testimonies : and seek him with their whole heart.

3 For they which do no wickedness : walke in his wayes.

4 Thou hast charged : that we shall diligently keep thy commandments.

5 O that my wayes were made so direct : that I might keep thy statutes.

6 So shall I not be confounded : while I have respect unto all thy commandments.

7 I will thank thee with an unfained heart : when I shall have learned the judgements of thy righteousness.

8 I will keep thy ceremonies : O forsake me not utterly.

*In quo corriges t*

**W**herewithall shall a young man cleanse his way : even by ruling himself after thy word.

2 With my whole heart have I sought thee : O let me not go wrong out of thy commandments.

3 Thy words have I hid within my heart : that I should not sinne against thee.

4 Blessed art thou, O Lord : O teach me thy statutes.

5 With my lips have I been telling : of all the judgements of thy mouth.

6 I have had as great delight in the way of thy testimonies : as in all manner of riches.

7 I will talk of thy commandments : and have respect unto thy wayes.

8 My delight shall be in thy statutes : and I will not forget thy word.

*Retribu seruo tuo.*

**O** Do well unto thy servant : that I may live and keep thy word.

2 Open thou mine eyes : that I may see the wondrous things of thy Law.

3 I am a stranger upon earth : O hide not thy commandments from me.

4 My soul breaketh out for the very fervent desire : that it hath alway unto thy judgements.

5 Thou hast rebuked the proud : and cursed are they that do erre from thy commandments.

6 O turn from me shame and rebuke : for I have kept thy testimonies.

7 Princes also did sit & speak against me : but thy servant is occupied in thy statutes.

8 For thy testimonies are my delight : and my counsellors.

*Adhaest pavimento.*

**M**y soul cleaveth to the dust : O quicken thou me according to thy word.

2 I have knowledged my wayes ; and thou heardest me : O teach me thy statutes.

3 Make me to understand the way of thy commandments : and so shall I talk of thy wondrous works.

4 My soul melteth away for very heaviness : comfort thou me according unto thy word.

5 Take from me the way of lying : and cause thou me to make much of thy Law.

6 I have chosen the way of truth : and thy judgements have I laid before me.

7 I have sicken unto thy testimonies : O Lord, confound me not.

8 I will run the way of thy commandments : when thou hast set my heart at liberty.

*Regem } } Morning  
pone. } } prayer.*

**T**each me, O Lord, the way of thy statutes : and I shall keep it unto the end.

2 Give me understanding, and I shall keep thy Law : yea, I shall keep it with my whole heart.

3 Make me to go in the path of thy commandments : for therein is my desire.

4 Incline my heart unto thy testimonies and not to covetousness.

5 O turn away mine eyes, lest they behold vanity : and quicken thou me in thy way.

6 O stablish thy word in thy servant : that I may fear thee.

7 Take away the rebuke that I am afraid of : for thy judgements are good.

8 Behold, my delight is in thy commandments : O quicken me in thy righteousness.

*Es venias super me.*

**L**et thy loving mercy come also unto me, O Lord : even thy salvation according unto thy word.

2 So shall I make answer unto my blasphemers : for my trust is in thy word.

3 O take not the word of thy truth utterly out of my mouth : for my hope is in thy judgements.

4 So shall I alway keep thy Law : yea for ever and ever.

5 And I will walk at liberty : for I seek thy commandments.

6 I wil speak of thy testimonies also, even before kings : and will not be ashamed.

7 And my delight shall be in thy commandments : which I have loved.

8 My hands also will I lift up unto thy commandments, which I have loved : and my study shall be in thy statutes.

*Memor esto verbi tui.*

**O** Think upon thy servant, as concerning thy word : wherein thou hast caused me to put my trust.

2 The same is my comfort in my trouble : for thy word hath quickened me.

3 The proud have had me exceedingly in derision : yet have I not shrinked from thy Law.

4 For I remembered thine everlasting judgements, O Lord : and received comfort.

5 I am horribly afraid : for the ungodly that forsake thy Law.

6 Thy statutes have been my songs : in the house of my pilgrimage.

7 I have thought upon thy name, O Lord, in the night season : and have kept thy Law.

8 This I had : because I kept thy commandments.

*Portio mea, Domine.*

**T**hou art my portion, O Lord : I have promised to keep thy Law.

2 I made my humble petition in thy presence, with my whole heart : O be mercifull unto me according to thy word.

1 I called mine own wayes to remembrance: and turned my feet unto thy Testimonies.

2 I made haste, and prolonged not the time: to keep thy commandments.

3 The congregation of the godly have robbed me: but I have not forgotten thy Law.

4 At midnight I will rise to give thanks unto thee: because of thy righteous judgements.

5 I am a companion of all them that fear thee: and keep thy commandments.

6 The earth, O Lord, is full of thy mercy: O teach me thy statutes.

*Benedictam fecisti.*

**O** Lord, thou hast dealt graciously with thy servant: according unto thy word.

2 O learn me true understanding and knowledge: for I have beleaved thy commandments.

3 Before I was troubled, I went wrong: but now have I kept thy word.

4 Thou art good and gracious: O teach me thy Statutes.

5 The proud have imagined a lie against me: but I will keep thy commandments with my whole heart.

6 Their heart is as fat as brawn: but my delight hath been in thy Law.

7 It is good for me that I have been in trouble: that I may learn thy statutes.

8 The Law of thy mouth is dearer unto me: then thousands of gold and silver.

*Memento me fecisti. } Evening  
ceterum me. } prayer.*

**T**hy hands have made me, and fashioned me: O give me understanding, that I may learn thy commandments.

2 They that fear thee will be glad when they see me: because I have put my trust in thy word.

3 I know (O Lord) that thy judgements are right: and that thou of very faithfulness hast caused me to be troubled.

4 O let thy mercifull kindness be my comfort: according to thy word unto thy servant.

5 O let thy loving mercies come unto me, that I may live: for thy law is my delight.

6 Let the proud be confounded, for they go wickedly about to destroy me: but I will be occupied in thy Commandments.

7 Let such as fear thee, and have known thy testimonies: be turned unto me.

8 O let my heart be sound in thy statutes: that I be not ashamed.

*Defecit anima mea.*

**M**y soul hath longed for thy salvation: and I have a good hope because of thy Word.

2 Mine eyes long sore for thy Word: saying, O when wilt thou comfort me?

3 For I am become like a bottle in the smoke: yet do I not forget thy statutes.

4 How many are the dayes of thy servant: when wilt thou be avenged of them that persecute me?

5 The proud have digged pits for me: which are not after thy Law.

6 All thy Commandments are true: they persecute me falsely, O be thou my help.

7 They had almost made an end of me upon earth: but I forsook not thy Commandments.

8 O quicken me after thy loving kindness: and so shall I keep the testimonies of thy month.

*In eternum Domine.*

**O** Lord, thy Word: endureth for ever in heaven.

2 Thy truth also remaineth from one generation to another: thou hast laid the foundation of the earth, and it abideth.

3 They continue this day according to thine ordinance: for all things serve thee.

4 If my delight had not been in thy Law: I should have perished in my trouble.

5 I will never forget thy Commandments: for with them thou hast quickened me.

6 I am thine, O save me: for I have sought thy Commandments.

7 The ungodly laid wait for me, to destroy me: but I will consider thy Testimonies.

8 I see that all things come to an end: but thy Commandment is exceeding broad.

*Quomodo dilexisti?*

**L**ord, what love have I unto thy Law: all the day long is my study in it.

2 Thou through thy Commandments hast made me wiser then mine enemies: for they are ever with me.

3 I have more understanding then my teachers: for thy testimonies are my study.

4 I am wiser then the aged: because I keep thy Commandments.

5 I have restrained my feet from every evil way: that I may keep thy Word.

6 I have not shrunk from thy judgements: for thou teachest me.

7 O how sweet are thy words unto my throat: yea, sweeter then honey unto my mouth.

8 Through thy Commandments I get understanding: therefore I hate all evil wayes.

*Querna pedibus meis. } Morning  
prayer.*

**T**hy Word is a lantern unto my feet: and a light unto my path.

2 I have sworn, and am steadfastly purposed: to keep thy righteous judgements.

3 I am troubled above measure: quicken me (O Lord) according to thy Word.

4 Let the free-will offerings of my month please thee, O Lord: and teach me thy judgements.

5 My soul is alway in my hand: yet do I not forget thy Law.

6 The ungodly have laid a snare for me: but yet I swerved not from thy Commandments.

7 Thy Testimonies have I claimed as mine heritage for ever: and why? they are the very joy of my heart.

I have applied my heart to fulfill thy statutes alway : even unto the end.

*Iniquos odio habui.*

**I** Hate them that imagine evill things : but thy Law do I love.

2 Thou art my defence and shield : and my trust is in thy Word.

3 Away from me, ye wicked : I will keep the Commandments of my God.

4 O stablish me according to thy Word, that I may live : and let me not be disappointed of my hope.

5 Hold thou me up, and I shall be safe : yes, my delight shall be ever in thy Statutes.

6 Thou hast troden down all them that depart from thy Statutes : for they imagine but deceit.

7 Thou puttest away all the ungodly of the earth like dross : therefore I love thy Testimonies.

8 My flesh trembleth for fear of thee : and I am afraid of thy Judgements.

*Pecus Judicium.*

**I** Deal with the thing that is lawfull and right : O give me not over unto mine oppressors.

2 Make thou thy servant to delight in that which is good : that the proud do me no wrong.

3 Mine eyes are wasted away with looking for thy health : and for the word of thy righteousness.

4 O deal with thy servant according unto thy loving mercy : and teach me thy Statutes.

5 I am thy servant, O grant me understanding : that I may know thy Testimonies.

6 It is time for thee, Lord, to lay to thine hand : for they have destroyed thy Law.

7 For I love thy Commandments : above gold and precious stone.

8 Therefore hold I straight all thy Commandments : and all false wayes I utterly abhorre.

*Mirabilia.*

**T**hy Testimonies are wonderfull : therefore doth my soul keep them.

2 When thy word goeth forth it giveth light and understanding unto the simple.

3 I opened my mouth, and drew in my breath : for my delight was in thy Commandments.

4 O look thou upon me, and be mercifull unto me : as thou usest to do unto those that love thy Name.

5 Order my steps in thy Word : and so shall no wickednes have dominion over me.

6 O deliver me from the wrongfull dealings of men : and so shall I keep thy Commandments.

7 Shew the light of thy countenance upon thy servant : and teach me thy Statutes.

8 Mine eyes gush out with water : because men keep not thy Law.

*Justus es Domine.*

**R**ighteous art thou, O Lord : and true is thy judgement.

2 The Testimonies that thou hast commanded : are exceeding righteous and true.

3 My zeal hath even consumed me : because mine enemies have forgotten thy words.

4 Thy Word is tried to the utmost : and thy servant loveth it.

5 I am small, and of no reputation : yet do I not forget thy Commandments.

6 Thy righteousness is an everlasting righteousness : and thy Law is the truth.

7 Trouble and heaviness have taken hold upon me : yet is my delight in thy Commandments.

8 The righteousness of thy Testimonies is everlasting : O grant me understanding, and I shall live.

*Gloria in toto corde meo. Evening prayer.*

**I** Call with my whole heart : hear me, O Lord, I will keep thy Statutes.

2 Yes, even upon thee do I call : O Lord, and I shall keep thy Testimonies.

3 Early in the morning do I cry unto thee : for in thy Word is my trust.

4 Mine eyes prevent the night watches : that I might be occupied in thy words.

5 Hear my voyce, O Lord, according to thy loving kindness : quicken me according as thou art wont.

6 They draw nigh that of malice persecute me : and are farre from thy Law.

7 Be thou nigh at hand, O Lord : for all thy Commandments are true.

8 As concerning thy Testimonies, I have known long since : that thou hast grounded them for ever.

*Pride humilitatem.*

**O** Consider mine adversity, and deliver me : for I do not forget thy Law.

2 Avenge thou my cause, and deliver me : quicken me according unto thy Word.

3 Health is farre from the ungodly : for they regard not thy Statutes.

4 Great is thy mercy, O Lord : quicken me as thou art wont.

5 Many there are that trouble me, and persecute me : yet do I not swerve from thy Testimonies.

6 It grieveth me when I see the transgressors : because they keep not thy Law.

7 Consider, O Lord, how I love thy Commandments : O quicken me according to thy loving kindness.

8 Thy word is true from everlasting : all the judgements of thy righteousness endure for evermore.

*Principes persecuti sunt.*

**P**rinces have persecuted me without cause : but my heart standeth in awe of thy Word.

2 I am as glad of thy Words as one that findeth great spoils.

3 As for lies, I hate and abhorre them : but thy Law do I love.

4 Seven times a day do I praise thee : because of thy righteous judgements.

5. G.



Great is the peace that they have which love thy Law : and they are not offended at it.

6 Lord, I have looked for thy saving health: and done after thy Commandments.

7 My soul hath kept thy Testimonies : and loved them exceedingly.

8 I have kept thy commandments & testimonies : for all my wayes are before thee.

*Appropinquet deprecation.*

**L**et my complaint come before thee, O Lord : give me understanding according to thy Word.

2 Let my supplication come before thee : deliver me according to thy Word.

3 My lips shall speak of thy praise : when thou hast taught me thy Statutes.

4 Yea, my tongue shall sing of thy Word : for all thy Commandments are righteous.

5 Let thine hand help me : for I have chosen thy Commandments.

6 I have longed for thy saving health, O Lord : and in thy Law is my delight.

7 O let my soul live, and it shall praise thee : and thy judgements shall help me.

8 I have gone astray like a sheep that is lost : O seek thy servant, for I do not forget thy Commandments.

*Ad Dominum. Morning*

*Psal. 130. Prayer.*

**W**hen I was in trouble, I called upon the Lord : and he heard me.

2 Deliver my soul, O Lord, from lying lips : and from a deceitfull tongue.

3 What reward shalbe given or done unto thee, thou false tongue : even mighty and sharp arrows, with hot burning coals.

4 Wo is me that I am constrained to dwell with Mesech : and to have mine habitation among the tents of Cedar.

5 My soul hath long dwelt among them : that be enemies unto peace.

6 I labour for peace, but when I speak unto them thereof : they make them ready to battell.

*Levavi oculos. Psal. 121.*

**I** will lift up mine eyes unto the hills : from whence cometh my help.

2 My help cometh even from the Lord : which hath made heaven and earth.

3 He will not suffer thy foot to be moved : and he that keepeth thee, will not sleep.

4 Behold, he that keepeth Israel : shall neither slumber nor sleep.

5 The Lord himself is thy keeper : the Lord is thy defence upon thy right hand.

6 So that the Sun shall not burn thee by day : neither the Moon by night.

7 The Lord shall preserve thee from all evil : yea, it is even he that shall keep thy soul.

8 The Lord shall preserve thy going out, and thy coming in : from this time forth for evermore.

*Letatus sum. Psal. 122.*

**I** was glad when they said unto me : We will go into the house of the Lord.

2 Our feet shall stand in thy gates : O Jerusalem.

3 Jerusalem is builded as a city : that is at unity in itself.

4 For thither the tribes go up, even the tribes of the Lord : to testify unto Israel, to give thanks unto the Name of the Lord.

5 For there is the seat of judgement : even the seat of the house of David.

6 O pray for the peace of Jerusalem : they shall prosper that love thee.

7 Peace be within thy walls : and plentifulnesse within thy palaces.

8 For my brethren and companions sakes : I will wish thee prosperity.

9 Yea, because of the house of the Lord our God : I will seek to do thee good.

*Ad te levavi oculos meos. Psal. 123.*

**U**nto thee lift I up mine eyes : O thou that dwellest in the heavens.

2 Behold, even as the eyes of servants look unto the hand of their masters, and as the eyes of a maiden unto the hand of her mistress : even so our eyes wait upon the Lord our God, untill he have mercy upon us.

3 Have mercy upon us, O Lord, have mercy upon us : for we are utterly despised.

4 Our soul is filled with the scornfull reproof of the wealthy : and with the desightfulness of the proud.

*Misi quia Dominus. Psal. 124.*

**I**f the Lord himself had not been on our side, (now may Israel say) if the Lord himself had not been on our side, when our rise up against us.

2 They had swallowed us up quick : when they were so wrathfully displeased at us.

3 Yea, the waters had drowned us : and the stream had gone over our soul.

4 The deep waters of the proud : had gone even over our soul.

5 But praised be the Lord : which hath not given us over for a prey unto their teeth.

6 Our soul is scolded, even as a bird out of the snare of the fowler : the snare is broken, and we are delivered.

7 Our help standeth in the Name of the Lord : which hath made heaven and earth.

*Qui confidunt. Psal. 125.*

**T**hey that put their trust in the Lord, shall be even as the mount Sion : which may not be removed, but standeth fast for ever.

2 The hills stand about Jerusalem : even so standeth the Lord round about his people from this time forth for evermore.

3 For the rod of the ungodly cometh not into the lot of the righteous : lest the righteous put their hand unto wickednesse.

4 Do well, O Lord : unto those that be good and true of heart.

5 As for such as turn back unto their own wickednesse : the Lord shall lead them forth with the evil doers, but peace shall be upon Israel.

In convertendo. } { Evening  
Psal. 126. } { prayer.

**W**hen the Lord turned again the captivity of Sion : then were we like unto them that dream.

2 Then was our mouth filled with laughter : and our tongue with joy.

3 Then said they among the heathen : The Lord hath done great things for them.

4 Yea, the Lord hath done great things for us already : whereof werejoyce.

5 Turn our captivity, O Lord : as the rivers in the South.

6 They that sow in tears : shall reap in joy.

7 He that now goeth on his way weeping, and beareth forth good seed : shall doubtlesse come again with joy, and bring his sheaves with him.

*Nisi Dominus. Psal. 127.*

**E**xcept the Lord build the houses their labour is but lost that build it.

2 Except the Lord keep the city : the watchman waketh but in vain.

3 It is but lost labour that ye haste to rise up early, and so late take rest, and eat the bread of carefulness : for so he giveth his beloved sleep.

4 Lo, children and the fruit of the wombe : are an heritage and gift that cometh of the Lord.

5 Like as the arrows in the hand of the giant : even so are the young children.

6 Happy is the man that hath his quiver full of them : they shall not be ashamed when they speak with their enemies in the gate.

*Benedicimus. Psal. 128.*

**B**lessed are all they that fear the Lord : and walk in his ways.

2 For thou shalt eat the labours of thine hands : O wel is thee, & happy shalt thou be.

3 Thy wife shall be as the fruitfull vine : upon the wals of thine house.

4 Thy children like the Olive branches round about thy table.

5 Lo, thus shall the man be blessed : that feareth the Lord.

6 The Lord from out of Sion shall bless thee : that thou shalt see Jerusalem in prosperity all thy life long.

7 Yea, that thou shalt see thy childrens children : and peace upon Israel.

*Sape caput avertunt. Psal. 139.*

**M**any a time have they fought against me from my youth up : ( may Israel now say.)

2 Yea, many a time have they vexed me from my youth up : but they have not prevailed against me.

3 The plowers plowed upon my back : and made long furrows.

4 But the righteous Lords hath bowen the snares of the ungodly in pieces.

5 Let them be confounded & turned backward : as many as have evil will at Sion.

6 Let them be even as the grasse growing upon the house tops : which withereth afore it be plucked up.

7 Whereof the mower filleth not his hand : neither he that bindeth up the sheaves, his bosome.

8 So that they which go by, say not so much as, The Lord prosper you : we wish you good luck in the Name of the Lord.

*De profundis. Psal. 130.*

**O**ut of the deep have I called unto thee, O Lord : Lord, hear my voyce.

2 O let thine ears consider well : the voyce of my complaint.

3 If thou, Lord, wilt be extremly mark what is done amisse : O Lord, when may abide it ?

4 For there is mercy with thee : therefore shalt thou be feared.

5 I look for the Lord, my soul doth wait for him : in his Word is my trust.

6 My soul fleeth unto the Lord : before the morning watch, I say, before the morning watch.

7 O Israel, trust in the Lord : for with the Lord there is mercy : and with him is plenteous redemption.

8 And he shall redeem Israel : from all his iniquities.

*Domine, non est. Psal. 131.*

**L**ord, I am not high minded : I have no proud looks.

2 I do not exercise myself in great matters : which are too high for me.

3 But I refrain my soul, and keep it low, like as a childe that is weaned from his mother : yea, my soul is even as a weaned child.

4 O Israel, trust in the Lord : from this time forth for evermore.

*Memento Domine. } { Morning*

*Psal. 132. } { prayer.*

**L**ord remember David : and all his trouble.

2 How he swore unto the Lord : & vowed a vow unto the Almighty God of Jacob.

3 I will not come within the Tabernacle of mine house : nor climbe up into my bed.

4 I will not suffer mine eyes to sleep, nor mine eye-lids to slumber : neither the temples of my head to take any rest.

5 Untill I find out a place for the Temple of the Lord : an habitation for the mighty God of Jacob.

6 Lo, we heard of the same at Ephrata : and found it in the wood.

7 We will go into his Tabernacle : and fall low on our knees before his footstool.

8 Arise, O Lord, into thy resting place : thou and the Ark of thy strength.

9 Let thy Priests be clothed with righteousness : and let thy Saints sing with joyfulness.

10 For thy servant Davids sake : turn not away the presence of thine Anointed.

11 The Lord hath made a faithfull oath unto David : and he shall not shrink from it.

12 Of the fruit of thy body : shall I sit upon thy seat.

13 If thy children will keep my Covenant, and my Testimonies : that I shall leave them : their children also shall sit upon thy seat for evermore.

14 For

14 For the Lord hath chosen Zion to be an habitation for himself : he hath longed for her.

15 This shall be my rest for ever : here will I dwell, for I have a delight therein.

16 I will blesse her virginals with increase : and will satisfie her poor with bread.

17 I will deck her Priests with health : and her Saints shall rejoyce and sing.

18 There shall I make the horn of David to flourish : I have ordained a lantern for mine anointed.

19 As for his enemies, I shall clothe them with shame : but upon himself shall his crown flourish.

*Ecce quam bonum. Psal. 133.*

**B**ehold how good and joyfull a thing it is : brethren to dwell together in unity.

2 It is like the precious ointment upon the head, that ran down unto the beard : even unto Aarons beard, and went down to the skirts of his clothing.

3 Like as the dew of Hermon : which fell upon the hill of Zion.

4 For theretoe the Lord promised his blessing : and life for evermore.

*Ecce nunc. Psal. 134.*

**B**ehold (now) praise the Lord : all ye servants of the Lord.

2 Ye that by night stand in the house of the Lord : even in the courts of the house of our God.

3 Lift up your hands in the Sanctuary : and praise the Lord.

4 The Lord that made heaven and earth : give thee blessing out of Zion.

*Laudate Nomen. Psal. 135.*

**O** praise the Lord, land ye the Name of the Lord : praise it, O ye servants of the Lord.

2 Ye that stand in the house of the Lord : in the courts of the house of our God.

3 O praise the Lord, for the Lord is gracious : O sing praises unto his Name, for it is lovely.

4 For why ? the Lord hath chosen Jacob unto himself : and Israel for his own possession.

5 For I know that the Lord is great : and that our Lord is above all gods.

6 Whatsoever the Lord pleased, that did he in heaven and in earth : and in the sea, and in all deep places.

7 He bringeth forth the clouds from the ends of the world : and sendeth forth lightnings with the rains, bringing the winds out of his treasures.

8 He smote the first born of Egypt : both of man and beast.

9 He hath sent tokens and wonders into the midst of thee, O thou land of Egypt : upon Pharaoh and all his servants.

10 He smote divers nations : and slew mighty Kings.

11 Schon King of the Amorites, and Og the King of Basan : and all the kingdomes of Canaan.

12 And gave their land to be an heritage : even an heritage unto Israel his people.

13 Thy Name, O Lord, endureth for ever : so doth thy memoriall, O Lord, from one generation to another.

14 For the Lord will avenge his people : and be gracious unto his servants.

15 As for the images of the heathen, they are but silver and gold : the work of mens hands.

16 They have mouthes, and speak not : eyes have they, but they see not.

17 They have ears, and yet they hear not : neither is there any breath in their mouthes.

18 They that make them are like unto them : and so are all they that put their trust in them.

19 Praise the Lord, ye house of Israel : praise the Lord, ye house of Aaron.

20 Praise the Lord, ye house of Levi : ye that fear the Lord, praise the Lord.

21 Praised be the Lord out of Zion : which dwelleth at Jerusalem.

*Consistentini. 2 5 Evening*

*Psal. 136. 5 2 prayer.*

**O** Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious : and his mercy endureth for ever.

2 O give thanks unto the God of all gods : for his mercy endureth for ever.

3 O thank the Lord of all lords : for his mercy endureth for ever.

4 Which only doth great wonders : for his mercy endureth for ever.

5 Which by his excellent wisdom made the heavens : for his mercy endureth for ever.

6 Which laid out the earth above the waters : for his mercy endureth for ever.

7 Which hath made great lights : for his mercy endureth for ever.

8 The Sun to rule the day : for his mercy endureth for ever.

9 The moon and the stars to govern the night : for his mercy endureth for ever.

10 Which smote Egypt with their first-born : for his mercy endureth for ever.

11 And brought out Israel from among them : for his mercy endureth for ever.

12 With a mighty hand and a stretched out arm : for his mercy endureth for ever.

13 Which divided the Red sea in two parts : for his mercy endureth for ever.

14 And made Israel to go thorow the midst of it : for his mercy endureth for ever.

15 But as for Pharaoh and his host, he overthrew them in the Red sea : for his mercy endureth for ever.

16 Which led his people thorow the wilderness : for his mercy endureth for ever.

17 Which smote great Kings : for his mercy endureth for ever.

18 Yea, and slew mighty Kings : for his mercy endureth for ever.

19 Schon King of the Amorites : for his mercy endureth for ever.

20 And Og the King of Basan : for his mercy endureth for ever.

21 And gave away their land for an heritage: for his mercy endureth for ever.

22 Even for an heritage unto Israel his servant: for his mercy endureth for ever.

23 Which remembered us when we were in trouble: for his mercy endureth for ever.

24 And hath delivered us from our enemies: for his mercy endureth for ever.

25 Which giveth food to all flesh: for his mercy endureth for ever.

26 O give thanks unto the God of heaven: for his mercy endureth for ever.

27 O give thanks unto the Lord of lords: for his mercy endureth for ever.

*Super flumina. Psal. 137.*

**B**Y the waters of Babylon we sat down, and wept: when we remembered (thee) O Sion.

2 As for our harps we hanged them up: upon the trees that are therein.

3 For they that led us away captive, required of us then a song and melodie in our heaviness: sing us one of the songs of Sion.

4 How shall we sing the Lords song: in a strange land?

5 If I forget thee, O Jerusalem: let my right hand forget her cunning.

6 If I do not remember thee, let my tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth: yea, if I preferre not Jerusalem in my dearth.

7 Remember the children of Edom, O Lord, in the day of Jerusalem: how they said, Down with it, down with it, even to the ground.

8 O daughter of Babylon, wasted with misery: yea, happy shall he be that rewardeth thee as thou hast served us.

9 Blessed shall he be that taketh thy children: and throweth them against the stones.

*Confitebor tibi. Psal. 138.*

**I** Will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, with my whole heart: even before the gods will I sing praise unto thee.

2 I will worship toward thy holy Temple, and praise thy Name, because of thy loving kindness and truth: for thou hast magnified thy Name, and thy word above all things.

3 When I called upon thee, thou hearest me: and enduedst my soul with much strength.

4 All the kings of the earth shall praise thee, O Lord: for they have heard the words of thy mouth.

5 Yea, they shall sing in the ways of the Lord: that great is the glory of the Lord.

6 For though the Lord be high, yet hath he respect unto the lowly: as for the proud he beholdeth them afar off.

7 Though I walk in the midst of trouble, yet shalt thou refresh me: thou shalt stretch forth thine hand upon the furious: mine of mine enemies, and thy right hand shall save me.

8 The Lord shall make good his loving kindness toward me: yea, thy mercy, O Lord, endureth for ever, despise not the works of thine own hands.

*Dominus probasti. Psal. 139. Morning prayer.*

**O** Lord, thou hast searched me out, and known me: thou knowest my down sitting, and mine uprising, thou understandest my thoughts long before.

2 Thou art about my path, and about my bed: and spiest out all my ways.

3 For lo, there is not a word in my tongue: but thou, O Lord, knowest it altogether.

4 Thou hast fashioned me behind me: before: and laid thine hand upon me.

5 Such knowledge is too wonderful for me: I cannot attain unto it.

6 Whither shall I go then from thy Spirit: or whither shall I go then from thy presence?

7 If I climb up into heaven, thou art there: if I go down to hell, thou art there also.

8 If I take the wings of the morning, and remain in the uttermost parts of the sea.

9 Even there also shall thy hand hold me: and thy right hand shall hold me.

10 If I say, Peradventure the darkness shall cover me: then shall my night be turned to day.

11 Yea, the darkness is no darkness unto thee, but the night is as clear as the day: the darkness and light (to thee) are both alike.

12 For my reins are thine: thou hast covered me in my mothers womb.

13 I will give thanks unto thee, for I am fearfully and wonderfully made: marvelous are thy works, and that my soul knoweth right well.

14 My bones are not hid from thee, though I be made secretly, and fashioned beneath in the earth.

15 Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being unperfect: and in thy book were all my members written.

16 Which day by day were fashioned: when as yet there was none of them.

17 How dear are thy counsels unto me, O God: O how great is the summe of them!

18 If I tell them, they are more in number than the sand: when I wake up, I am present with thee.

19 Wilt thou not slay the wicked, O God: depart from me, ye bloody-thirsty men.

20 For they speak unrighteously against thee: and thine enemies take thy Name in vain.

21 Do not I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee: and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee?

22 Yea, I hate them right fore: even as though they were mine enemies.

23 Try me, O God, and seek the ground of my heart: prove me, and examine my thoughts.

14 Look well if there be any way of wickedness in me : and lead me in the way everlasting.

*Eripe me, Domine. Psal. 140.*

**D**eliver me, O Lord, from the evill man : and preserve me from the wicked man.

5 Which imagine mischief in their hearts : and stirre up strife all the day long.

6 They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent : adders poison is under their lips.

7 Keep me, O Lord, from the hands of the ungodly : preserve me from the wicked men, which are purposed to overthrow my going.

8 The proud have laid a snare for me, and spread a net abroad with coards : yea, and set traps in my way.

9 I said unto the Lord, Thou art my God : hear the voice of my prayers, O Lord.

10 O Lord God, thou strength of my health : thou hast covered my head in the day of battell.

11 Let not the ungodly have his desire, O Lord : let not his mischievous imagination prosper, lest they be too proud.

12 Let the mischief of their own lips fall upon the head of them : that compassse me about.

13 Let hot burning coals fall upon them : let them be cast into the fire, and in to the pit, that they never rise up again.

14 A man full of words shall not prosper upon the earth : evill shall hunt the wicked person to overthrow him.

15 Sure I am that the Lord will avenge the poor : and maintain the cause of the helpeless.

16 The righteous also shall give thanks unto thy Name : and the just shall continue in thy sight.

*Domine, clamavi. Psal. 141.*

**L**ord, I call upon thee, haste thee unto me : and consider my voyer, when I cry unto thee.

2 Let my prayer be set forth in thy sight as the incense : and let the lifting up of my hands be an evening sacrifice.

3 Set a watch (O Lord) before my mouth : and keep the door of my lips.

4 O let not mine heart be inclined to any evill thing : let me not be occupied in ungodly works, with the men that work wickedness, lest I eat of such things as please them.

5 Let the righteous rather smite me friendly : and reprove me.

6 But let not their precious balms break mine head : yea, I will pray yet against their wickedness.

7 Let their judges be overthrown in stony places : that they may hear my words, for they are sweet.

8 Our bones lie scattered before the pits like as when one breaketh and heweth wood upon the earth.

9 But mine eyes look unto thee, O Lord God : in thee is my trust, O cast not out my soul.

10 Keep me from the snare that they have laid for me : and from the traps of the wicked doers.

11 Let the ungodly fall into their own nets together : and let me ever escape them.

*Voc me a ad Dominum. } Evening  
Psal. 142. } prayer.*

**I** cried unto the Lord with my voice : yea, even unto the Lord did I make my supplication.

2 I powred out my complaints before him : and shewed him of my trouble.

3 When my spirit was in heaviness, thou knowest my path : in the way wherein I walked, have they privily laid a snare for me.

4 I looked also upon my right hand : and saw there was no man that would know me.

5 I had no place to flee unto : and no man cared for my soul.

6 I cried unto thee, O Lord, and said : Thou art my hope, and my portion in the land of the living.

7 Consider my complaint : for I am brought very low.

8 O deliver me from my persecutors : for they are too strong for me.

9 Bring my soul out of prison, that I may give thanks unto thy Name : which thing if thou wilt grant me, thou shalt the righteous resort unto my company.

*Domine, exaudi. Psal. 143.*

**H**ear my prayer, O Lord, and consider ~~my words~~ <sup>my words</sup> ~~which I have spoken unto thee~~ <sup>which I have spoken unto thee</sup> for the truth and righteousness sake.

2 Add enter not into judgement with thy servant : for in thy sight shall no man living be justified.

3 For the enemy hath persecuted my soul, he hath smitten my life down to the ground : he hath laid me in the darkness, as the men that have been long dead.

4 Therefore is my spirit vexed within me : and my heart within me is desolate.

5 Yet do I remember the time past, I muse upon all thy works : yea, I exercise my self in the works of thy hands.

6 I stretch forth my hands unto thee : my soul gaspeth unto thee as a thirsty land.

7 Hear me, O Lord, and that soon, for my spirit waxeth faint : hide not thy face from me, lest I be like unto them that go down into the pit.

8 O let me hear thy loving kindness betimes in the morning, for in thee is my trust : shew thou me the way that I should walk in, for I lift up my soul unto thee.

9 Deliver me, O Lord, from mine enemies : for I flee unto thee to hide me.

10 Teach me to do the thing that pleaseth thee, for thou art my God : let thy loving Spirit leade me forth into the land of righteousness.



11 Quicken me, O Lord, for thy Names sake: and for thy righteousness sake bring my soul out of trouble.

12 And of thy goodness slay mine enemies: and destroy all them that vex my soul, for I am thy servant.

*Benedictus Dominus.* } Morning  
*Psal. 144.* } prayer.

**B**lessed be the Lord my strength: which teacheth my hands to war, and my fingers to fight.

3 My hope and my fortress, my castle and deliverer, my defender in whom I trust: which subdueth my people that is under me.

3 Lord, what is man that thou hast such respect unto him: or the sonne of man that thou so regardst him?

4 Man is like a thing of nought: his time passeth away like a shadow.

5 Bow the heavens, O Lord, and come down: touch the mountains, and they shall smoke.

6 Cast forth thy lightning, and tear them: shoot out thine arrows, and consume them.

7 Send down thine hand from above: deliver me, and take me out of the great waters from the hand of strange children.

8 Whose mouth talketh of vanity: and their right hand is a right hand of wickedness.

9 I will sing a new song unto thee, O God: and sing praises unto thee upon a ten stringed Lute.

10 Thou hast given victory unto Kings: and hast delivered David thy servant from the perill of the sword.

11 Save me, and deliver me from the hand of strange children: whose mouth talketh of vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of iniquity.

12 That our sonnes may grow up as the young plants: and that our daughters may be as the polished corners of the Temple.

13 That our garnets may be full and plenteous with all manner of store: that our sheep may bring forth thousands, and ten thousands in our streets.

14 That our oxen may be strong to labour, that there be no decay: no leading into captivity, and no complaining in our streets.

15 Happy are the people that be in such a case: yea, blessed are the people which have the Lord for their God.

*Exaltabote Deus. Psal. 145.*

**I** Will magnifie thee, O God, my King: and I will praise thy Name for ever and ever.

2 Every day will I give thanks unto thee: and praise thy Name for ever and ever.

3 Great is the Lord, and marvellous worthy to be praised: there is no end of his greatness.

4 One generation shall praise thy works unto another: and declare thy power.

5 As for me, I will be talking of thy worship: thy glory, thy praise, and thy marvellous works.

6 So that men shall speak of the might of thy marvellous acts: and I will tell of thy greatness.

7 The memoriall of thine abundance of kindness shall be shewed: and men shall sing of thy righteousness.

8 The Lord is gracious and merciful: long suffering, and of great goodness.

9 The Lord is loving unto every man: and his mercy is over all his works.

10 All thy works praise thee, O Lord: and thy Saints give thanks unto thee.

11 They shew the glory of thy kingdom: and talke of thy power.

12 That thy power, thy glory, and mightiness of thy kingdom: might be known unto men.

13 Thy kingdom is an everlasting kingdom: and thy dominion endureth throughout all ages.

14 The Lord upholdeth all such as fall: and lifeth up all those that be down.

15 The eyes of all wait upon thee, O Lord: and thou givest them their meat in due season.

16 Thou openest thine hand: and fillest all things living with plenteousness.

17 The Lord is righteous in all his ways: and holy in all his works.

18 The Lord is high unto all that call upon him: yea, all such as call upon him faithfully.

19 He will fulfill the desire of them that fear him: he also will hear their cry, and will help them.

20 The Lord preserveth all them that love him: but scattereth abroad all the ungodly.

21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the Lord: and let all flesh give thanks unto his holy Name for ever and ever.

*Lauda anima mea. Psal. 146.*

**P**raise the Lord, O my soul, while I live: as I have any being, I will sing praises unto my God.

2 O put not your trust in Princes, for in any child of man: for there is no help in them.

3 For when the breath of man goeth forth he shall turn again to his earth: and then all his thoughts perish.

4 Blessed is he that hath the God of Jacob for his help: and whose hope is in the Lord his God.

5 Which made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that therein is: which keepeth his promise for ever.

6 Which helpeth them to right that suffer wrong: which feedeth the hungry.

7 The Lord looseth men out of prison: the Lord giveth sight to the blind.

8 The Lord helpeth them that are fallen: the Lord careth for the righteous.

The Lord careth for the strangers, he defendeth the fatherlesse and widow : as for the way of the ungodly, he turneth it aside down.

10 The Lord thy God, O Sion, shall be praised for evermore : and thorowout all generations.

*Laudate Dominum. } { Evening  
Psal. 147. } { prayer.*

**O** Praise the Lord, for it is a good thing to sing praises unto our God : yea, joyfull and pleasant thing it is to be thankfull.

1 The Lord doth build up Jerusalem : and gather together the out-casts of Israel,

2 He healeth those that are broken in heart : and giveth medicine to heal their sickness.

3 He telleth the number of the starres : and calleth them all by their names.

4 Great is our Lord, and great is his power : yea and his wisdom is infinite.

5 The Lord setteth up the meek : and bringeth the ungodly down to the ground.

6 O sing unto the Lord with thanksgiving : sing praises upon the harp unto our God.

7 Which covereth the heaven with clouds, and prepareth rain for the earth : and maketh the grasse to grow upon the mountains, and herb for the use of men.

8 Which giveth fodder unto the cattell : and feedeth the young ravens that call upon him.

9 He hath no pleasure in the strength of an horse : neither delighteth he in any mans legs.

10 But the Lords delight is in them that fear him : and put their trust in his mercy.

11 Praise the Lord, O Jerusalem : praise thy God, O Sion.

12 For he hath made fast the barres of thy gates : and hath blessed thy children within thee.

13 He maketh peace in thy borders : and filleth thee with the flowre of wheat.

14 He sendeth forth his commandment upon earth : and his word runneth very swiftly.

15 He giveth snow like wooll : and scattereth the hoar frost like ashes.

16 He casteth forth his ice like morfels : who is able to abide his frost ?

17 He sendeth out his word, and melteth them : he bloweth with his winde, and the waters flow.

18 He sheweth his word unto Jacob : his statutes and ordinances unto Israel.

19 He hath not dealt so with any nation : neither have the heathen knowledge of his Laws.

*Laudate Dominum. Psal. 148.*

**O** Praise the Lord of heaven : praise him in the height.

1 Praise him all ye Angels of his : praise him all his host.

3 Praise him sunne and moon : praise him all ye starres and light.

4 Praise him all ye heavens : and ye waters that be above the heavens.

5 Let them praise the Name of the Lord : for he spake the word, and they were made, he commanded, and they were created.

6 He hath made them fast for ever and ever : he hath given them a Law which shall not be broken.

7 Praise the Lord upon earth : ye dragons, and all deeps.

8 Fire and hail, snow and vapours : winde and storm fulfilling his word.

9 Mountains and all hills : fruitfull trees, and all Cedars.

10 Beasts and all cattell : worms, and feathered fowls.

11 Kings of the earth, and all people : Princes, and all Judges of the world.

12 Young men and maidens, old men and children, praise the Name of the Lord : for his Name onely is excellent, and his praise above heaven and earth.

13 He shall exalt the horn of his people, all his Saints shall praise him : even the children of Israel, even the people that serve him.

*Cantate Domino. Psal. 149.*

**O** Sing unto the Lord a new song : let the congregation of Saints praise him.

1 Let Israel rejoyce in him that made him : and let the children of Sion be joyfull in their King.

2 Let them praise his Name in the dance : let them sing praises unto him with tabret and harp.

3 For the Lord hath pleasure in his people : and helpeth the meek hearted.

4 Let the Saints be joyfull with glory : let them rejoyce in their beds.

5 Let the praises of God be in their mouth : and a two edged sword in their hands.

6 To be avenged of the heathen : and to rebuke the people.

7 To binde their kings in chains : and their nobles with links of iron.

8 That they may be avenged of them, as it is written : Such honour have all his Saints.

*Laudate Dominum. Psal. 150.*

**O** Praise God in his holiness : praise him in the firmament of his power.

1 Praise him in his noble acts : praise him according to his excellent greatness.

2 Praise him in the sound of the trumpet : praise him upon the lute and harp.

3 Praise him in the cymbals and dances : praise him upon the strings and pipe.

4 Praise him upon the well tuned cymbals : praise him upon the loud cymbals.

5 Let every thing that hath breath : praise the Lord.

# GODLY PRAYERS.

## A Prayer containing the dutie of every true

*Christian.*



Most mighty God, mercifull and loving Father, I wretched sinner come unto thee in the Name of thy dearly beloved Sonne Jesus Christ, my onely Saviour and Redeemer:

and I most humbly beseech thee for his sake to be mercifull unto me, and to cast all my finnes out of thy sight and remembrance, through the merits of his bloody death and passion.

Powre upon me (O Lord) thy holy Spirit of wisdom and grace: govern and lead me by thy holy word, that it may be a lantern unto my feet, and a light unto my steps. Shew thy mercy upon me, and so lighten the naturall blindness and darkness of my heart through thy grace, that I may daily be renewed by the same Spirit and grace: by the which (O Lord) purge the grossnesse of my hearing and understanding, that I may profitably read, hear, and understand thy Word, and heavenly will, beleeve and practise the same in my life and conversation, and evermore hold fast that blessed hope of everlasting life.

Mortifie and kill all vice in me, that my life may expresse my faith in thee: mercifully hear the humble suit of thy servant, and grant me thy peace all my dayes: graciously pardon mine infirmities, and defend me in all dangers of body, goods, and name: but most chiefly my soul, against all assaults, temptations, accusations, subtil baits and sleights of that old enemy of mankind, Satan that roaring lion, ever seeking whom he may devour.

And here (O Lord) I prostrate with most humble minde crave of thy divine Majesty to be mercifull unto the universal Church of thy Sonne Christ: and specially according to my bounden duty, beseech thee for his sake, to blesse, save, and defend the principall member thereof, thy servant our most dear and Sovereign lord, King Charles, increase in his royall heart, true faith, godly zeal, and love of the same, and grant him victory over all his enemies, a long, prosperous, and honourable life upon earth, a blessed end, and life everlasting.

Moreover, O Lord, grant unto his Majesties most honourable counsellors, and every other member of this thy Church of England, that they and we, in our severall callings, may truly and godly serve thee: plant in our hearts true fear and honour

of thy Name, obedience to our Prince, love to our neighbours: increase in us faith and religion: Replenish our hearts with all goodnesse, and of thy great mercy keep us in the same, till the end of our lives: give unto us a godly zeal in prayer, true humility in prosperity, perfect patience in adversity, and continuall joy in the holy Ghost.

And lastly, I commend unto thy fatherly protection, all that thou hast given me, wife, children, and servants: Aid me, O Lord, that I may govern, nourish, and bring them up in thy fear and service. And forasmuch as in this world I am always be at warre and strife, not with one sort of enemies, but with an infinite number, not onely with flesh and blood, but with the devill, which is the prince of darkness, and with wicked men, executors of his most damnable will: grant me therefore thy grace, that being armed with thy defence, I may stand in this world with an invincible constancy against all temptation, which I am compassed with on every side, untill such time as I have ended the combate, which during this life I must sustain, in the end I may attain to thy heavenly rest, which is prepared for us and all thine elect, through Christ our Lord and onely Saviour.

## A Certain godly Prayers for certain dayes.

*Munday.*

**A**lmighty God, the father of mercy, and God of all comfort, which onely forgivest sinne: forgive unto us our finnes, O Lord forgive unto us our finnes, that by the multitude of thy mercies they may be covered, and not imputed unto us, and by the operation of the holy Ghost, we may have power and strength hereafter to resist sinne, by our Saviour and Lord Jesus Christ, Amen.

*Tuesday.*

**O** Lord God, which despisest not a contrite heart, and forgettest the sinne and wickednesse of a sinner, in what hour ever he doth mourn and lament his old manner of living: grant unto us (O Lord) true contrition of heart, that we may vehemently despise our sinfull life past, and wholly be converted unto thee, by our Saviour and Lord Jesus Christ, Amen.

*Wednesday.*

**O** Mercifull Father, by whose power and strength we may overcome our enemies, both bodily and ghostly: grant unto us, O Lord, that according to our promise made in our Baptisme, we may overcome

the chief enemies of our soul, that the desires of the world, the pleasures of the flesh, and the suggestions of the wicked spirit: and so after lead our lives in chastitie and righteousness; that we may live thee in spirit and truth, and that by our Saviour and Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

*Thursday.*

**O** Almighty and everlasting God, which not onely givest every good and perfect gift, but also increasest those gifts that thou hast given, we most humbly beseech thee (mercifull God) to increase in us the gift of faith, that we may truly beleieve thee, and in thy promise made unto us: and that neither by our negligence, nor infirmities of the flesh, nor by grievousnesse of temptation, neither by the subtil craftes and assaults of the devill, we be driven from faith in the blood of our Saviour and Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

*Friday.*

**G**rant unto us, O mercifull God (we most heartily beseech thee) knowledge and true understanding of thy Word, that all ignorance being expelled, we may know what thy will and pleasure is in all things, and how to do our duties, and truly to walk in our vocation: and that also we may expresse in our living those things that we do know, that we be not only knowers of thy Word, good Lord, but also be workers of the same, by our Saviour and Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

*Saturday.*

**O** Almighty God, which hast prepared everlasting life to all those that be thy faithfull servants: grant unto us, Lord, sure hope of the life everlasting, that we being in this miserable world, may have some taste and feeling of it in our hearts, and that not by our deserving, but by the merits and deserving of our Saviour Jesus Christ. Amen.

**O** Mercifull God, our onely aid, succour, and strength, at all times: grant unto us, O Lord, that in the time of prosperity we be not proud, and so forget thee, but that with our whole heart and strength we may cleave unto thee: and in the time of adversity, that we fall not into infidelity and desperation, but that alwayes with a constant faith we may call for help unto thee: grant this, O Lord, for our Advocates sake, and Saviour Jesus Christ. Amen.

*Sunday.*

**O** Almighty and mercifull Lord, which givest unto thy elect people the holy Ghost, as a sure pledge of thy heavenly kingdome: grant unto us, O Lord, thy holy Spirit, that he may bear witnesse with our spirit, that we be thy children and heirs

of thy kingdome, and that by the operation of this Spirit, we may kill all carnall lusts, unlawfull pleasures, concupiscences, evill affections, contrary unto thy will, by our Saviour and Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

*A Prayer for trust in God.*

**T**he beginning of the fall of man was trust in himself. The beginning of the restoring of man was distrust in himself, and trust in God. O most gracious and most wise guide, our Saviour Christ, which doest lead them the right way to immortall blessednesse, which truly and unfainedly trusting in thee, commit themselves to thee: grant us, that like as we be blinde, and feeble indeed, so we may take and repute our selves, that we presume not of our selves, to see to our selves, but so farre to see, that alway we may have thee before our eyes, to follow thee, being our guide, to be ready at thy call most obediently, and to commit our selves wholly unto thee, that thou which onely knowest the way, mayest lead us the same way unto our heavenly desires: to thee with the Father and the holy Ghost be glory for ever. Amen.

**¶ Certain godly Prayers to be used for sundry purposes.**

*¶ A generall confession of sinnes to be said every Morning.*

**O** Almighty God, our heavenly Father, I confesse and acknowledge that I am a miserable and a wretched sinner, and have manifold wayes most grievously transgressed thy most godly Commandments through wicked thoughts, ungodly lusts, sinfull words and deeds, committed all my whole life. In sinne am I born and conceived, and there is no goodnesse in me, inasmuch as if thou shouldest enter into thy narrow judgement with me, judging me according to the same, I were never able to suffer and abide it, but must needs perish, and be damned for ever: So little help, comfort, or succour, is there either in me, or in any other creature. Onely this is my comfort (O heavenly Father) that thou diddest not spare thy onely dear beloved Sonne, but diddest give him up unto the most bitter, and most vile and slanderous death of the Crosse for me, that he might so pay the ranfome for my finnes, satisfy thy judgement, still, and pacifie thy wrath: reconcile me again unto thee, and purchase me thy grace and favour, and everlasting life. Wherefore through the merit of his most bitter death and passion, and through his innocent bloodshedding, I beseech thee, O heavenly Father, that thou wilt vouchsafe to be gracious and mercifull unto me, to forgive and pardon me all my finnes, to lighten my heart

heart with thy holy Spirit, to renew, confirm and strengthen me with a right and perfect faith, and to inflame me in love toward thee and my neighbour, that I may henceforth with a willing and glad heart walk as it becometh me, in thy most godly Commandments, and so glorifie and praise thee everlastingly. And also that I may with a free conscience and quiet heart, in all manner of temptations, afflictions, or necessities, and even in the very pangs of death, cry boldly, and merrily unto thee, and say, *I beleeve in God the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth, &c.* But O Lord God, heavenly Father, to comfort my self in affliction and temptation, with these Articles of the Christian faith, it is not in my power, for faith is thy gift: and forasmuch as thou wilt be prayed unto, and called upon for it: I come unto thee, to pray and beseech thee, both for that, and for all other my necessities, even as thy dear beloved Sonne our Saviour Jesus Christ himself hath taught us. And from the very bottome of my heart, I cry, and say, *Our Father which art in heaven, &c.*

*Prayers to be said in the Morning.*

**O** Mercifull Lord God, heavenly Father, I render most high laud, praise, and thanks unto thee, that thou hast preserved me, both this night, and all the times and dayes of my life hitherto, under thy protection, and hast suffered me to live unto this present hour. And I beseech thee heartily, that thou wilt vouchsafe to receive me this day, and the residue of my whole life, from henceforth into thy tuition, ruling and governing me with thy holy Spirit, that all manner of darknesse, of misbelief, infidelity, and of carnall lusts and affections, may be utterly chased and driven out of my heart, and that I may be justified and saved both body and soul, through a right and perfect faith, and so walk in the light of thy most godly truth, to thy glory and praise, and to the profit and furtherance of my neighbour, through Jesus Christ our Lord and Saviour. Amen.

**A**l possible thanks that we are able, we render unto thee, O Lord Jesus Christ, for that thou hast willed this night past to be prosperous unto us: and we beseech thee likewise to prosper all this same day unto us for thy glory, and for the health of our soul, and that thou which art the true light, not knowing any going down, and which art the sunne eternall, giving life, food, and gladnesse unto all things, vouchsafe to shine into our minds, that we may not any where stumble to fall into any sinne; but may through thy good guiding and conducting come to the life everlasting. Amen.

**O** Lord Jesus Christ, which art the true sunne of the world, evermore arising,

and never going down, which by thy wholesome appearing and sight, dost forth, preserve, nourish and refresh things, as well that are in heaven, as that are on earth: we beseech thee fully and favourably to shine into our hearts, that the night and darknesse of sin, and the mists of errors on every side driven away, thou brightly shining within our hearts, we may all our life long without any stumbling or offence, and decently and seemly walk (as in the time) being pure and clean from the works of darknesse, and abounding in all good works, which God hath prepared for us to walk in, which with the Father, and the holy Ghost, liveest and reigest for ever. Amen.

**O** God, and Lord Jesus Christ, thou knowest, yea, and hast also taught me how great the infirmity and weakness of man is, and how certain a thing it is, that it can do nothing without thy godly help. If man trust in himself, it cannot be saved, but that he must run headlong, and fall into a thousand undoings and mischiefs. O our Father, have thou pitie and compassion upon the weaknesse of us children, be thou present and ready to help us, alwayes shewing thy mercy upon us, prospering whatsoever we godly go about, so that thou giving us light, we may see what things are truly good indeed: in encouraging us, we may have an earnest desire to the same: and thou being our guide, we may come where to obtain them: for we having nothing but mistrust in ourselves, do yefsd and commit our selves fully and wholly unto thee alone, who workest all things in all creatures, to thy honour and glory. So be it.

*A Prayer against temptation.*

**O** Lord Jesus Christ, the onely stay and defence of our mortall state, our onely hope, our onely salvation, our glory, our triumph, who in the flesh (which thou hadst for our onely cause taken upon thee) didst suffer thy self to be tempted of Satan, and who onely and alone of all men didst utterly overcome and vanquish sin, death, the world, the devill, and all the kingdome of hell: and whatsoever thou hast so overcome, for our behoofe, it is that thou hast overcome it; neither hath it been thy will to have any of thy servants to keep battell, or fight with any of the foresaid evils, but of purpose to reward us with a crown of the glory for it. And to the intent that thou mightest likewise overthrow Satan in the members, as thou hadst before done in thine own person, give thou (we beseech thee) unto us thy souldiers (O lion most victorious of the tribe of Juda) strength



the roaring lion which continually  
searcheth to and fro, seeking whom he may  
devour. Thou being that same Serpent,  
the true giver of health and life, that was  
wiled on high on a tree, give unto us (thy  
little ones) wiuesse, against the deceitfull  
wairing of the most subtil serpent. Thou  
being a Lamb as white as snow, the van-  
quisher of Satans tyranny, give unto us  
thy little sheep, the strength and vertue  
of thy Spirit, that being in our own selves  
weak and feeble, and in thee strong and  
valiant, we may withstand and overcome  
assaults of the devill, so that our ghost-  
ly enemy may not glory on us, but being  
conquered through thee, we may give  
thanks to thy mercy, which never leaveth  
them destitute that put their trust in thee,  
wholivest and reignest God for ever with-  
out end. Amen.

*A Prayer for the obtaining  
of wisdom.*

O God of our fathers, and Lord of mer-  
cy, thou that hast made all things  
with thy word, and ordained man through  
thy wisdom, that he should have domi-  
nion over the creatures which thou hast  
made, that he should order the world ac-  
cording to equity and righteousness, and  
execute judgement with a true heart: give  
me wisdom which is ever about thy seat,  
and put me not out from among thy chil-  
dren: for I thy servant, and sonne of thy  
handmaid, am a feeble person, of a short  
time, and too young to the understanding  
of thy Judgement and Laws: yea, though  
man be never so perfect among the chil-  
dren of men, yet if thy wisdom be not  
with him, he shall be nothing worth. O  
send thy wisdom out of thy holy heavens,  
and from the Throne of thy Majesty, that  
thou may be with me, and labour with me,  
that I may know what is acceptable in thy  
sight, for thou knowest and understandest  
all things, and thou shalt conduct me right-  
ly in thy works, and preserve me in  
thy power, so shall my works be accept-  
able. Amen.

*A Prayer against worldly  
carefulness.*

O Most dear and tender Father, our  
defender and nourisher, endue us  
with thy grace, that we may cast off the  
great blindness of our minds, and careful-  
ness of worldly things, and may put our  
whole study and care in keeping thy  
holy Law, and that we may labour and  
travell for our necessities in this life, like  
the birds of the aire, and the lilies of the  
field without care. For thou hast promi-  
sed to be carefull for us, and hast com-  
mended that we should cast all our care  
upon thee: which livest and reignest world  
without end, Amen.

*A Prayer necessary for all persons.*

O Mercifull God, I a wretched sinner  
acknowledge my self bound to keep  
thy holy Commandments, but yet unable  
to perform them, and to be accepted for  
just, without the righteousness of Jesus  
Christ thy only Sonne, who hath perfect-  
ly fulfilled thy Law, to justifie all them  
that beleeve and trust in him. Therefore  
grant me grace, I beseech thee, to be occu-  
pied in doing of good works, which thou  
commandest in holy Scripture, all the  
daies of my life, to thy glory: and yet to  
trust only in thy mercy, and in Christs  
merits to be purged from my sinnes, and  
not in my good works, be they never so  
many. Give me grace to love thy holy  
Word fervently, to search the Scriptures  
diligently, to read them humbly, to un-  
derstand them truly, to live after them  
effectually. Order my life so, O Lord,  
that it may be alway acceptable unto thee.  
Give me grace not to rejoyce in any  
thing that displeaseth thee, but evermore  
to delight in those things that please thee,  
be they never so contrary to my desires.  
Teach me so to pray, that my petitions  
may be graciously heard of thee. Keep me  
upright among diversities of opinions and  
judgements in the world, that I never  
swarve from thy Truth taught in holy  
Scripture. In prosperity, O Lord, save me,  
that I wax not proud. In adversity help  
me, that I neither despair, nor blaspheme  
thy holy Name, but taking it patiently, to  
give thee thanks, and trust to be delivered  
after thy pleasure, when I happen to fall  
into sinne through frailty. I beseech thee  
to work true repentance in my heart, that  
I may be sorry without desperation, trust  
in thy mercy without presumption, that I  
may amend my life, and become truly re-  
ligious without hypocrisy, lowly in heart  
without faining, faithfull and trusty with-  
out deceit, merry without lightnesse, sad  
without distrust, sober without fastidius-  
nes, content with mine own without co-  
vetousnes, to tell my neighbour his faults  
charitably without dissimulation, to in-  
struct my household in thy Lawes truly,  
to obey our King and all Governours un-  
der him unfaignedly, to receive all lawes  
and common ordinances (which disagree  
not from thy holy Word) obediently, to  
pay every man that which I owe unto him  
truly, to backbite no man, nor slander my  
neighbour secretly, and to abhor all vice,  
loving all goodnes earnestly, O Lord,  
grant me thus to doe, for the glory of thy  
holy Name. Amen.

*A Prayer for patience in trouble.*

How hast thou (O Lord) humbled and  
plucked me down? I dare now un-  
neathes make my prayers unto thee, for  
thou art angry with me, but not without  
my deserving. Certainly I have sinned,  
Lord

Lord I confesse it: I will not denie it: But oh my God: pardon my trespasses: release my debts, render now thy grace again unto me, stop my wounds, for I am all to plagued and beaten: yet Lord, this notwithstanding, I abide patiently, and give mine attendance on thee continually, waiting for reliefe at thy hand, and that not without skill, for I have received a token of thy favour and grace towards me, I mean thy word of promise concerning Christ, who for me was offered on the crosse for a ranfome, a sacrifice, and a price for my finnes: wherefore according to that thy promise, defend me Lord, by thy right hand, and give a gracious ear to my requests, for all mans states are but vain. Beat down therefore mine enemies thine own self, with thy power, which art my only aider and protector, O Lord God Almighty. Amen.

*A Prayer to be said at night going to bed.*

**O** Mercifull Lord God heavenly Father, whether we sleep or wake, live or die, we are alwayes thine. Wherefore I beseech thee heartily, that thou wilt vouchsafe to take care and charge of me, and not to suffer me to perishe in the works of darkness, but to kindle the light of thy countenance in my heart, that thy godly knowledge may daily increase in me, through a right and pure faith, and that I may alwayes be found to walk and live after thy will and pleasure, through Jesus Christ our Lord and Saviour. Amen.

*A Prayer to be said at the hour of death.*

**O** Lord Jesu, which art the only health of all men living and the everlasting life of them which die in faith: I wretched sinner, give and submit my self wholly unto thy most blessed will. And being sure that the thing cannot perishe which is committed unto thy mercy, willingly now I leave this frail and wicked flesh, in hope of the resurrection, which in better wise shall restore it to me again. I beseech thee, most mercifull Lord Jesus Christ, that thou wilt by thy grace make

strong my soul against all temptations and that thou wilt cover and defend with the buckler of thy mercy, against the assaults of the devill: I see no knowledge that there is in my help of salvation, but all my comfort hope and trust is in thy most mercifull goodnesse. I have no merits, nor good works which I may alleadge before thee. Of finnes and evill works (alas) I have a great heape, but through thy mercifull trust to be in the number of them to whom thou wilt not impute their finnes, but accept me for righteous and allow me to be the inheritor of everlasting life. Thou mercifull Lord, wast born for my sake, thou didst suffer both hunger and thirst for my sake, thou didst preach and teach, thou didst pray and fast for my sake, thou didst all good works and deeds for my sake, thou sufferedst most grievous pains and torments for my sake. And finally, thou gavest thy most precious blood to die, and thy blood to be shed for the redemption of my sinnes. Now most mercifull Saviour, let all these things profit me, which thou freely hast given me, that I may give thee thy self for me. Let thy blood cleanse and wash away the spots and uncleanness of my sinnes. Let thy righteousness hide and cover mine unrighteousness. Let the merits of thy passion and blood be a satisfaction for my sinnes. Give me, O Lord, thy grace, that my faith and salvation may never waver nor be shaken, but be firme and constant, that the hope of life and mercy, and life everlasting never depart from me, and charity wax not cold in me. Finally, that the weaknesse of my flesh may not overcome with the fear of death. Grant me mercifull Saviour, that when death hath shut up the eyes of my body, yet that the eyes of my soul may behold and look upon thee, that when death hath taken away the use of my tongue and speech, yet that my heart may cry unto thee, *Te manus suas Domine, commendo Spiritum meum*, (that is to say, Lord, into thy hands I give and commend my soul: Domine Jesu, accipe Spiritum meum, Lord Jesu receive my soul from me). Amen.

FINIS.